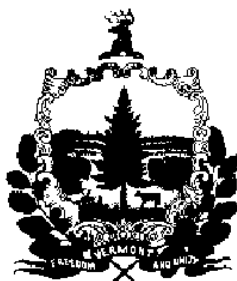


VERMONT BEST PRACTICES MANUAL



SUPERVISION AND TREATMENT OF SEX OFFENDERS WITH DEVELOPMENTAL DISABILITIES

March 2005

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Core credit and responsibility for the manual goes to members of the “Best Practices Manual Committee”: Kathy Aiken, Stan Baker, Doris Clayton Viens, Georgia Cumming, Gail Falk, Jennifer Garabedian, Joseph Hasazi, Veda Lyon, Robert McGrath, Julie Rosen, Amy Roth, Seth Steinzor, and Saul Schoenberg. Many other people contributed by writing chapters or reviewing and critiquing the manual; these include Patrick Frawley, Barbara Prine, Dawn Seibert, June Bascom, Theresa Wood, Karen Fondacaro, Kevin Dreml, Melanie Williams, and Laura Morris.

The framework and approaches reflected in this manual reflect the work of many dedicated people within and outside of Vermont who have worked to make our communities safer while demonstrating respect for the offenders in treatment. Of particular note are the Center for Sex Offender Management (CSOM), a project of the Bureau of Justice Assistance, Office of Justice Programs, U.S. Department of Justice, and its Training Curricula on Supervision of Sex Offenders in the Community; Robert McGrath and Georgia Cumming for their steadfast and wise support and practical manual on Supervision of the Sex Offender; and James Haaven for his inspiration and creativity in applying the principles of sex offender treatment to individuals with developmental disabilities.

Gail Falk coordinated the editing and publication of the manual. Special thanks to our editor Emily McLaughlin.

The development and publication of this manual was made possible by Grant No. 2000I-WP-BX-0019 from the Office of Justice Programs, U.S. Department of Justice.

Copyright © 2005 Vermont Agency of Human Services

*Updated 2015 to comply with State of Vermont Respectful Language Law.

Vermont Agency of Human Services
Department of Aging and Independent Living
103 South Main Street
Weeks Building
Waterbury, VT 05671-1601

<http://www.dail.state.vt.us>

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART ONE INTRODUCTION AND TERMINOLOGY	7
Introduction	9
Chapter 1: What is “Developmental Disability”?	11
PART TWO LEGAL ROLES AND ISSUES.....	19
Chapter 2: Sexual Offenses in Vermont	23
Chapter 3: Competence to Stand Trial.....	27
Chapter 4: Presentence Investigation.....	31
Chapter 5: Sentencing.....	35
Chapter 6: Sex Offender Registration Law	41
Chapter 7: Act 248.....	49
Chapter 8: Guardianship	57
Chapter 9: Lawyers’ Roles.....	61
PART THREE RESPECT AND PROTECTION FOR VICTIMS.....	67
Chapter 10: Respect and Protection for Victims	69
PART FOUR SUPERVISION SYSTEMS: SEPARATE ROLES; COLLABORATIVE ACTION	77
Chapter 11: The Collaborative Team.....	79
Chapter 12: The Vermont Developmental Services System	85
Chapter 13: Supervision by the Department of Corrections.....	99
PART FIVE THE CYCLE OF SUPERVISION AND SUPPORT: ASSESSMENT, SAFETY, TREATMENT, REASSESSMENT	105
Chapter 14: Assessment and Psychosexual Evaluations	107
Chapter 15: Types of Offenders.....	119
Chapter 16: Treatment and Training: Goals of Treatment.....	123
Chapter 17: Treatment and Training: Methods of Adapting and Delivering Treatment.....	145
Chapter 18: Supervision for Safety and Compliance	159
Chapter 19: Confidentiality and Release of Information	173
Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment.....	185
Chapter 21: Residential Supports.....	193
Chapter 22: Employment	201
Chapter 23: Families.....	205

Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors.....	215
PART SIX RESOURCES	221
Chapter 25: Resources	223
Glossary	231
Acronyms	245
Appendices	247
Bibliography.....	259
Index.....	266

PART ONE

INTRODUCTION AND TERMINOLOGY

INTRODUCTION

In the past we would not have needed a manual about community supports for sex offenders with developmental disabilities (DD). Many were committed for life to institutions such as Brandon Training School. A few were locked up for long sentences in jails. The majority were sent home by a perplexed legal system to families and communities who had few, if any, supports. Often, the offending did not stop, there were more victims, and the cycle continued.

This manual reflects our belief that sex offenders with developmental disabilities CAN live and receive treatment safely in their communities. It also reflects our belief that the best methods for support and treatment are not self-evident—that many approaches have been tried, and some have proven much more useful and effective than others. We do not think we have all the answers, and we need to keep reassessing our practices. So this manual should not be seen as the last word but rather the current word.

We have written this manual in hopes that it will be useful to service coordinators, support staff, correctional officers, guardians, lawyers, judges, families, and others. We hope it will help the reader sort through questions and dilemmas that arise when different systems and values collide. Our focus is on the practical considerations that arise in everyday work with sex offenders with developmental disabilities. This is not intended to be a manual for therapists, although we hope therapists will find it useful. The manual was written by Vermonters for Vermonters, but we hope it will be helpful to people doing similar work and facing similar dilemmas in other places.

A few words about terminology:

- We refer to individuals who have offended as “he” or “him.” We are well aware that there are offenders who are female, but the vast majority of offenders we work with are male, and the use of a single pronoun keeps the writing simpler.
- We refer to victims as “she” or “her” for the same set of reasons. We are well aware that men, particularly men with developmental disabilities, are victims.

- We alternate references to staff, caregivers, correctional officers, lawyers, and family between “he” and “she” in recognition of the fact that individuals in these roles are fairly equally divided between male and female.
- We have chosen the term “sex offender” over the possibly more accurate term “individual who has engaged in sexually abusive behavior.” Again, clarity of writing is important. In using the term “offender” we recognize that many individuals with developmental disabilities have not experienced formal adjudication for their offense, and thus are not classified as offenders in the eyes of the law. We use the term “offender” in this manual to include both individuals who have been adjudicated, and also the wider group of individuals known to have committed acts which are considered sexual offenses in our society. Victim and community safety are equally important when we are working with adjudicated and nonadjudicated offenders. Nevertheless, each person is an individual, and the term “offender” must not blind us to each person’s unique personality and traits.
- As explained further in Chapter I, the term “developmental disabilities” is defined by various professional organizations and laws in widely disparate ways. In general we use the term as it is defined in Vermont law to include individuals with a diagnosis of intellectual disability and/or a pervasive developmental disability,” but we believe that the recommendations and strategies described in this manual can be useful for people with other learning and cognitive impairments.

In this fast-evolving field, we anticipate the need for updates. The manual is produced in loose-leaf form for that reason. Those who wish to be on a list to receive updates should contact the Public Safety Specialist at the Division of Developmental Disabilities Services (DDSD) at the Department of Aging and Independent Living (DAIL) for the state of Vermont, at (802) 871-3049. Please provide your e-mail address.

CHAPTER 1: WHAT IS “DEVELOPMENTAL DISABILITY”?

DEFINITION

Developmental disabilities (DD) are severe impairments that start at birth or in childhood. They affect a person's ability to learn and process information. People with developmental disabilities have difficulty learning and performing daily life skills.

Developmental disability is a broad term with many legal and professional definitions. The term typically includes intellectual disability (ID) and autism and the Department of Education's (DOE) term learning impairment. A full scale IQ of 70 or below before age 18 is usually a sign of developmental disability.

Developmental disabilities have many causes. The most common are:

- genetic disorders (such as Down Syndrome).
- prenatal exposures and birth injuries (such as umbilical cord accidents, fetal alcohol syndrome, or maternal disease during pregnancy).
- childhood illness or metabolic disease (such as meningitis and phenylketonuria).
- traumatic brain injury (TBI) before age 18.

About one per cent of adult Americans have a developmental disability. A study by the Centers for Disease Control found that 7.7 per 1,000 Vermonters had intellectual disability, a rate similar to the national prevalence rate of 7.6 per 1000 people (Center for Disease Control and Prevention, 1996).

LEGAL AND PROFESSIONAL DEFINITIONS OF DEVELOPMENTAL DISABILITIES

The term developmental disability has different meanings in different laws. The federal Developmental Disabilities Act, written in the 1970s, contains a broad definition of developmental disability that includes all physical and mental disabilities that substantially limit a person's functioning during childhood and adolescence.

In Vermont law, the term developmental disability includes the terms **intellectual disability (ID)**, **Autism Spectrum Disorder (ASD)** and **pervasive developmental disorder (PDD)**. Vermont's **Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996** (18 V.S.A. §8721 et seq.) uses the term developmental disability because in 2014 the State of Vermont's Respectful Language law was signed which banned the use of other diagnostic terms which have a negative stigma towards people who receive developmental disability services. This is also consistent with the 2013 Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders 5th Edition (DSM-5) modifying their diagnoses to reflect intellectual disability disorder and autism spectrum disorder. We respect and adhere to the law by using the term "developmental disabilities" in this manual.

The most widely recognized definition of intellectual disability is contained in the American Psychiatric Association's **Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders 5th Edition**. It is as follows:

- Deficits in intellectual functions, such as reasoning, problem solving, planning, abstract thinking, judgment, academic learning, and learning from experience, confirmed by both clinical assessment and individualized, standardized intelligence testing.
- Deficits in adaptive functioning that result in failure to meet developmental and sociocultural standards for personal independence and social responsibility. Without ongoing support, the adaptive deficits limit functioning in one or more activities of daily life, such as communication, social participation, and independent living, across multiple environments, such as home, school, work and community.
- Onset of intellectual and adaptive deficits during the developmental period.

A way of defining developmental disabilities has been developed by the American Association on Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities (AAIDD).¹

A more detailed description of Vermont's definition of developmental disability is contained in Chapter 12: The Vermont Developmental Services System. Most of the suggestions and recommendations in this manual will also be useful for people who are working with individuals with cognitive impairments which affect the person's ability to learn but are not as severe as a severe or profound intellectual disability, such as individuals with a mild intellectual disability disorder diagnosis.

CHARACTERISTICS OF PEOPLE WITH DD

Generally, people with DD have serious difficulty learning how to do things that most people their age are able to learn. However, all people with DD are capable of learning new skills. People with DD typically think in categories rather than using inductive or deductive reasoning. Thus, teaching concepts through labels and concrete situations works better than teaching abstract concepts.

SOME PEOPLE WITH DD ARE FUNNY AND FUN, PATIENT AND CARING; SOME ARE SHORT-TEMPERED AND IMPATIENT. SOME ARE TRUTHFUL, AND SOME ARE NOT; MOST, LIKE THE REST OF US, ARE TRUTHFUL MOST OF THE TIME BUT NOT ALWAYS.

Some people with DD have physical disabilities; most do not. Some people with DD have psychiatric disabilities; most do not. Some people with DD are funny and fun, patient and caring; some are short-tempered and impatient. Some are truthful, and some are not; most, like the rest of us, are truthful most of the time but not always.

¹ "Developmental Disabilities" is an umbrella term that includes intellectual disability but also includes other disabilities that are apparent during childhood. Developmental disabilities are severe chronic disabilities that can be cognitive or physical or both. The disabilities appear before the age of 22 and are likely to be lifelong. Some developmental disabilities are largely physical issues, such as cerebral palsy or epilepsy. Some individuals may have a condition that includes a physical and intellectual disability, for example Down syndrome or fetal alcohol syndrome. Intellectual disability encompasses the "cognitive" part of this definition, that is, a disability that is broadly related to thought processes. Because intellectual and other developmental disabilities often co-occur, intellectual disability professionals often work with people who have both types of disabilities. (AAIDD, 2013).

Some people with DD have great difficulty expressing thoughts and feelings in words; others may have good verbal and social skills but lack cognitive understanding. In general, people with DD have trouble with complex ideas or situations, and with reasoning, analysis, and judgment. In some ways, an individual's good verbal skills can present difficulty in that he may act as if he understands a situation when he does not. Often, to get along in society, many people with DD have learned:

- to act or say they understand when they do not.
- to be acquiescent (nod agreement, go along, fake understanding, say "yes").

It is common for adults with DD to have trouble:

- getting and keeping a job.
- reading and writing and doing schoolwork.
- knowing the value of money.
- budgeting.
- planning.
- understanding and predicting consequences.
- initiating new sequences of thought and behavior.
- living independently.
- developing social networks.
- taking care of personal hygiene and health care.

"Mental age" is an outdated concept sometimes used to describe people with DD. Avoid falling into this trap. An adult with an IQ of 60 does not have the emotions and feelings of an eight-year-old, even though he or she may read or do math on a third grade level. Society often expects adults with intellectual disabilities to act childlike, and people may be surprised or upset that a person with DD has adult feelings of sexuality, anger, caring, anxiety, and the like.

People with DD usually develop sexual drives and feelings at the same ages as other individuals. However, they typically have less knowledge about sex and often have trouble picking up and giving subtle social cues.

**"MENTAL AGE"
IS AN OUTDATED
CONCEPT
SOMETIMES USED
TO DESCRIBE
PEOPLE WITH
DD. AVOID
FALLING INTO
THIS TRAP.**

In general, people with DD in American society continually must face discrimination, stigma, or disadvantage on account of disability. For example, being called the "R-word" is a common insult in our society. Most adults are reluctant to identify themselves as having an intellectual disability and resist being given that label. People with DD develop their own individual emotional responses and coping skills in reaction to these adversities.

People with DD are almost always in special education during their school years. The public tends to think that everyone in special education has an intellectual disability or a developmental disability, but this is not true. Nearly 90 per cent of students in special education have an impairment other than intellectual disabilities, such as specific learning disabilities, attention deficit disorder (ADD), hearing impairments, speech and language impairments.

VULNERABILITY TO ABUSE

Experiencing abuse does not cause sexually offending behavior in the vast majority of people. Still, it is essential to understand an offender's abuse history and its emotional impact in designing and carrying out treatment and supervision. In working with offenders with DD, it is important to keep in mind that there is a good chance, they have been a victim of abuse at some point in their lives.

Children with DD are far more likely to be abused and neglected than other children. A landmark study of all school-aged children in Omaha showed that children with DD were 3.4 times more likely than their same-age peers to be maltreated by:

- physical and verbal abuse.
- neglect of care.
- sexual abuse.

Victimization is an issue for adults with DD as well as children with DD. It is widely reported that adults with DD experience high rates of physical and sexual abuse. Some of the reasons are that they:

- may not realize that they have a right to refuse sexual advances.
- may not be able to physically resist sexual advances.

- may not understand that sexual abuse is abusive or illegal and fail to report it when it occurs.
- may experience a range of emotional reactions that may inhibit reporting abuse (e.g., fear, anger, guilt, shame, or even concern for the perpetrator).
- often are taught to be compliant with authority figures and/or to trust them to do the right thing.
- may not have been taught risk reduction skills.
- may not be able to communicate to others what has happened to them.
- may not be believed or taken seriously enough when they do report abuse.

Some people who have been abused have enduring problems as a result, such as:

- sleep disturbance.
- post traumatic stress symptoms.
- poor self esteem.
- depression.
- anxiety.
- hyper-vigilance.
- difficulty in adult relationships and sexual functioning.

THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN DEVELOPMENTAL DISABILITIES AND SEXUAL OFFENDING

Developmental disabilities do not **cause** sexual offending. There is no definitive study that shows that people with DD are either more likely or less likely than others to offend sexually. Most people with DD are law-abiding citizens. A small proportion are offenders and need to have legal constraints for the protection of society.

The U.S. Supreme Court has said that people with intellectual disabilities may be less able than others to consider the consequences of their actions and to control their actions. The court referred to problems with “diminished capacities to understand and process information, to communicate, to abstract from mistakes and learn from experience, to engage in logical reasoning, to control impulses, and to understand others’ reactions.” *Atkins v. Virginia*, 536 U.S. 304 (2002)

People with DD often lack sexual knowledge and misperceive social boundaries and rules. Some people with DD may engage in behavior that is perceived as deviant, but actually reflects the individual's lack of understanding of social rules. For these individuals, the label of "sex offender" is misleading. Social skills training and support for positive social relationships is of paramount importance for these individuals.

Other individuals with DD have deviant sexual arousal and are drawn to sexually abusive behavior for the same reasons as other sexual offenders and will need specialized treatment and supervision as sex offenders.

Sources

Definition of Intellectual disability

American Psychiatric Association. (2013). *Diagnostic and statistical manual of mental disorders* (5th ed.). Washington, DC: Author.

American Association on Intellectual and Developmental Disability. (2013). *Frequently Asked Questions on Intellectual Disabilities*. Retrieved March 16, 2015 from the AAIDD Web site: <http://aaidd.org/intellectual-disability/definition/faqs-on-intellectual-disability>

Prevalence of Intellectual disability and Developmental Disabilities

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (1996). State-Specific Rates of Mental Retardation -- United States, 1993. *MMWR Weekly*, 45(3), 61-65. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from <http://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/preview/mmwrhtml/00040023.htm>

National Center on Birth Defects and Developmental Disabilities. (2004). *What is Mental Retardation?* Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention: National Center on Birth Defects and Developmental Disabilities Web site: <http://www.cdc.gov/ncbddd/dd/ddmr.htm>

Prevalence of Sexual Abuse

Finkelhor, D., Hotaling, G., Lewis, I. A., & Smith, C. (1990). Sexual abuse in a national survey of adult men and women: Prevalence, characteristics, and risk factors. *Child Abuse & Neglect*, 14, 19-28.

Petersilia, J. R. (2001). Crime Victims with Developmental Disabilities: A Review Essay. *Criminal Justice and Behavior* 28(6), 655-694.

Sobsey, D. (1994). *Violence and Abuse in the Lives of People with Disabilities: The end of silent acceptance?* (pp. 35-64). Baltimore: Paul H. Brookes Publishing Co.

Sullivan, P. M., & Knutson, J. F. (2000). Maltreatment and Disabilities: A population-based epidemiological study. *Child Abuse & Neglect*, 24(10), 1257-1273.

Effects of Sexual Abuse

American Psychological Association. (2001). *Understanding Child Sexual Abuse: Education, Prevention and Recovery*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the American Psychological Association Web site: <http://www.apa.org/releases/sexabuse/effects.html>

Relationship Between Offending and Developmental Disabilities

Baroff, G. S. (2005). On the Mitigating Nature of Intellectual Disability (ID) in the Offender with Developmental Disability. *NADD Bulletin*, 8(1), 10.

Barron, P., Hassiotis, A., & Banes, J. (2002). Offenders with intellectual disability: The size of the problem and therapeutic outcomes. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 46, 454-463.

Brown, H., & Stein, J. (1997). Sexual abuse perpetrated by men with intellectual disabilities: A comparative study. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 41, 215-224.

Courtney, J., & Rose, J. (2004). The effectiveness of treatment for male sex offenders with learning disabilities: A review of the literature. *Journal of Sexual Aggression*, 10, 215-236.

Davis, L. A. (2002). *People with Cognitive, Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities and Sexual Offenses*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from The Arc Web site: <http://www.thearc.org/faqs/sexoffender.htm>.

Lindsay, W. R. (2002). Research and literature on sex offenders with intellectual and developmental disabilities. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 46, 74-85.

Lindsay, W. R. (2004). Sex offenders: conceptualization of the issues, services, treatment and management. In W. R. Lindsay, J. L. Taylor, & P. Sturmey (Eds.), *Offenders with developmental disabilities* (pp. 163-185). West Sussex, England: John Wiley and Sons.

Lindsay, W. R., Smith, A. H. W., Law, J., Quinn, K., Anderson, A., Smith, A., & Allan, R. (2004). Sexual and nonsexual offenders with intellectual and learning disabilities: a comparison of characteristic, referral patterns, and outcome. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 19, 875-890.

Thompson, D., & Brown, H. (1997). Men with intellectual disabilities who sexually abuse: A review of the literature. *Journal of Applied Research in Intellectual Disabilities*, 10, 140-158.

PART TWO

LEGAL ROLES AND ISSUES

UNDERSTANDING THE LEGAL FRAMEWORK

Understanding the legal framework within which offenders are supervised is essential for professionals who work with offenders. Part Two of this manual covers the following legal topics which may pertain to offenders with developmental disabilities.

- **Sexual offenses in Vermont.** The laws are described with citations to the Vermont statutes.
- **Competency to stand trial.** This important issue is central to whether an individual will face (1) criminal charges or (2) commitment under Act 248.
- **Presentence investigations and sentencing.** This is a summary of the sentencing process and the alternate sentences which are available after a person has pled guilty or has been convicted of a crime.
- **Sex offender registration laws.** The Vermont law on sex offender registration is explained.
- **Act 248.** This section reviews the rules for Act 248, Vermont's commitment law for offenders with intellectual disabilities who have been found incompetent to stand trial.
- **Guardianship.** The rules and roles of guardianship are described in this section.
- **Lawyer's roles.** Offenders and those who work with them may interact with a number of different lawyers. This section explains the roles of various lawyers who commonly interact with offenders with developmental disabilities.

CHAPTER 2:

SEXUAL OFFENSES IN VERMONT

Sexual offenses in Vermont fall into several categories:

- Sexual assault and aggravated sexual assault
- Lewd and lascivious conduct
- Sexual activity with a vulnerable adult by a caregiver
- Any of the following offenses where the victim is a child:
 - Kidnapping if sexual assault occurs or is threatened
 - Lewd and lascivious conduct with a child
 - Prostitution-related offenses
 - Possession of child pornography
 - Internet solicitation of a child under 16
 - Use of a child in a sexual performance

Some offenses are **felonies**, meaning that the offender can be subject to imprisonment for a period greater than two years, and some are **misdemeanors**, meaning potential imprisonment of two years or less. A discussion of different charges follows.

THE SEXUAL ASSAULT OFFENSES

The sexual assault offenses, found at Chapter 72 of Title 13 of the Vermont Statutes, are the most serious offenses in terms of penalties. The threshold requirement for a conviction for sexual assault is that a "sexual act" has occurred. A **sexual act** is contact between "the penis and the vulva, the penis and the anus, the mouth and the penis, the mouth and the vulva, or any intrusion, however slight, by any part of a person's body or any object into the genital or anal opening of another." 13 V.S.A. §3251(1). Thus, a conviction for sexual assault means that the offender has engaged in at least one of these forms of contact with the victim.

There are different types of sexual assault depending on other factors present in addition to the sexual act, as listed below. Maximum sentences for these felonies vary from 20 to 35 years.

- Any sexual act with a person under the age of 16 (except if the parties are married and the act is consensual). 13 V.S.A. §3252(a)(3). This is commonly called “statutory rape” and does not apply if both parties are under the age of 16. It is no defense that the offender did not know the victim's age or that he made a reasonable mistake about the victim's age.
- Any sexual act with a person under the age of 18 where the offender occupied a position of authority over the child, either by law or by relationship to the child. 13 V.S.A. §3252(a)(4).
- Any sexual act with a person who does not consent to it, or who is compelled to participate by threats or coercion or through fear that any person will suffer imminent bodily injury. 13 V.S.A. §3252(a)(1).
- Any sexual act accomplished by using intoxicants or drugs to substantially impair the other person's ability to resist, without that person's knowledge or against her will, for example, by covertly using "date rape" drugs to make her compliant.

An **aggravated sexual assault** may incur a more severe penalty than a basic sexual assault, including life imprisonment. A person convicted of aggravated sexual assault has committed one of the several types of sexual assault under circumstances including one of several possible aggravating factors. These aggravating circumstances include: causing or threatening serious bodily injury; being assisted or joined by another person in the assault; being armed with a deadly weapon at the time of the offense; kidnapping the victim; having a previous conviction for sexual assault; being 18 years or older when the victim is under the age of 10; subjecting the victim to repeated, non-consensual sexual acts as part of a scheme or plan.

LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS CONDUCT

Unlike the sexual assault offenses, lewd and lascivious conduct does not require the State to prove that a specific type of "sexual act" occurred. The statute prohibits "open and gross lewdness and lascivious behavior," 13 V.S.A. 2601, that is, sexual conduct involving at least one unwilling participant or viewer. Acts which may constitute lewd and lascivious conduct, but not sexual assault, include: exposing one's genitals to an unwilling viewer; fondling an unwilling person's genitals where there is no intrusion into the body; fondling an unwilling person's breasts; public masturbation; and so on. The act is a crime even if it is not done

in a public place, so long as the offender does not disguise or conceal his actions. No more than one witness is required, and this witness may be the victim. Lewd and lascivious conduct is a felony.

LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS CONDUCT WITH A CHILD

This provision prohibits the willful and lewd commission of any lewd or lascivious act upon or with the body, or any part or member thereof, of a child under the age of 16 years, with the intent of arousing, appealing to, or gratifying the lust, passions, or sexual desires of the perpetrator or of the child. 13 V.S.A. §2602. Fondling the genitals or breasts of a child, even through clothing, is considered lewd and lascivious behavior. In fact, the offender need not have touched the child. For example, causing the child to masturbate constitutes a lewd act committed "with" the body of the child.

SEXUAL EXPLOITATION OF CHILDREN

Vermont statutes prohibit possessing child pornography, including Internet images of children. 13 V.S.A. §2827. Also illegal are using a child under the age of 16 in a sexual performance, including exhibiting a child's genitals, 13 V.S.A. §2822, and promoting any photograph, film, or visual recording of sexual conduct by a child. 13 V.S.A. §2824.

SEXUAL ABUSE AND EXPLOITATION OF VULNERABLE ADULTS

Vermont law protects "vulnerable adults" from sexual abuse and exploitation by caregivers. Individuals 18 years or over with developmental disabilities are considered to be vulnerable adults. A **vulnerable adult** includes any person with a developmental disability whose ability to protect himself from abuse, neglect or exploitation and to care for himself is impaired due to a mental, physical, or developmental disability. 33 V.S.A. §6902(14).

Any sexual activity with a vulnerable adult by a caregiver who works at a caregiving facility or in a program is considered criminal sexual abuse. 33 V.S.A. §6902(1)(D). **Sexual activity** includes any act which could constitute a sexual assault or lewd and lascivious behavior, unless it is appropriate medical care or personal hygiene. 33 V.S.A. §6902(11). For example, a nurse aide who fondles the breasts of nursing home residents could be considered an offender, whereas a

nurse aide who engages in routine perineal cleaning would not be an offender. It does not matter whether the offender's caregiving services were volunteered or paid. Neither does the location of the activity make any difference. Exceptions exist for consensual sexual activity between a vulnerable adult and that person's caregiving spouse, or for consensual relationships between vulnerable adults and caregivers hired, supervised, and directed by them. 33 V.S.A. §6902(1)(D).

SEXUAL OFFENSES IN VERMONT FALL INTO SEVERAL CATEGORIES:

- SEXUAL ASSAULT AND AGGRAVATED SEXUAL ASSAULT
- LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS CONDUCT
- SEXUAL ACTIVITY WITH A VULNERABLE ADULT BY A CAREGIVER
- ANY OF THE FOLLOWING OFFENSES WHERE THE VICTIM IS A CHILD:
 - KIDNAPPING IF SEXUAL ASSAULT OCCURS OR IS THREATENED
 - LEWD AND LASCIVIOUS CONDUCT WITH A CHILD
 - PROSTITUTION-RELATED OFFENSES
 - POSSESSION OF CHILD PORNOGRAPHY
 - INTERNET SOLICITATION OF A CHILD UNDER 16
 - USE OF A CHILD IN A SEXUAL PERFORMANCE

CHAPTER 3 :

COMPETENCE TO STAND TRIAL

Every adult is presumed to be competent. Thus, any person, regardless of diagnosis of intellectual disability disorder, may be charged with a crime and arrested. However, it is unconstitutional to put an individual on trial for a crime if the person cannot understand and participate meaningfully in the trial process. A person who cannot understand and participate meaningfully is termed **incompetent to stand trial**.

The Vermont Supreme Court and the U.S. Supreme Court have said that the “test of competency to stand trial is whether the defendant has sufficient present ability to consult with his lawyer with a reasonable degree of rational understanding – and whether he has a rational as well as factual understanding of the proceedings against him.” *State v. Cleary*, 2003 VT 9 (2003); *Dusky v. U.S.*, 362 U.S. 402 (1960).

Some people with intellectual disabilities are competent to stand trial and some are not. Incompetence to stand trial can arise from many disabilities, including mental illness, physical illness or disability, intellectual disability, or another developmental disability. No diagnostic label or IQ score alone proves that a person is competent or incompetent to stand trial.

Typically, a request to evaluate an individual’s competence to stand trial is made by the defense lawyer, usually in the early stages of a criminal prosecution. However, a request for a competency evaluation can be initiated at any stage of a case by the judge, defense attorney, or the state’s attorney if she feels the defendant is not grasping the situation.

The competency evaluation is completed by a **forensic psychiatrist**—a doctor with special, advanced training in assessing whether or not a person is competent to stand trial. There are only a few forensic psychiatrists in Vermont.

When the court orders an evaluation, it asks the Department of Mental Health (DMH) to arrange the evaluation. Usually, the evaluation can be completed on an

outpatient basis but, occasionally, the evaluation is conducted at Vermont Psychiatric Care Hospital (VPCH) or a prison if the court thinks the individual is too dangerous to be released. A competency evaluation for a person with DD should include an up-to-date psychological assessment of the individual's cognitive functioning. The DMH will include this in the evaluation if asked to do so.

In assessing competence to stand trial, the evaluator is trying to determine whether or not the person has enough understanding of the process that it is fair to put the person on trial. Typically, a forensic evaluation consists of a face-to-face interview with the individual and a review of any records provided by the prosecutor, defense attorney, or facility where the individual is housed. Since it is helpful for the evaluator to have as much background information about the person as possible, those who have information should contact the evaluator and offer to provide relevant information.

ACCORDING TO THE AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION CRIMINAL JUSTICE MENTAL HEALTH STANDARDS (COMMENTARY TO STANDARD 7-4.1), FUNCTIONAL COMPETENCE TO STAND TRIAL CONSISTS OF FIVE COMPONENTS:

1. A PERCEPTION OF THE PROCESS NOT DISTORTED BY MENTAL ILLNESS OR DISABILITY. THIS INCLUDES AN UNDERSTANDING OF THE ROLES OF THE JUDGE, THE PROSECUTOR, THE DEFENSE ATTORNEY, AND THE JURY.
2. AN ABILITY TO CONSULT RATIONALLY, GIVING AND RECEIVING INFORMATION, WITH HIS ATTORNEY.
3. THE ABILITY TO RECALL AND RELATE FACTS RELATING TO THE ALLEGED OFFENSE.
4. THE CAPACITY TO TESTIFY.
5. AN ABILITY TO CONSULT WITH COUNSEL AND UNDERSTAND THE PROCEEDINGS IN LIGHT OF THE SEVERITY OF THE CHARGES AND THE COMPLEXITY OF THE CASE.

While the legal standard for determining competency to stand trial is clear, the practical application of this standard varies widely, and there can be strong disagreement about whether an individual with DD is or is not competent to stand trial.

The Vermont Supreme Court has said that “a competency determination can require special help or services to enable the defendant to meet the constitutional

competency standard.” In re. J.M., 172 Vt 61 (2001). For instance, “the evaluator may suggest special supports, including a cognitive facilitator, which will help a person better understand and participate in legal proceedings.” State v. Cleary (2001-289); 175 Vt. 142; 824 A.2d 509 (2003). In 2000, a Vermont court determined the following in regard to a person with an intellectual disability’s competency to stand trial:

Although the defendant suffers from mild mental retardation he has counsel to explain to him the more complex legal issues. Even the most intelligent persons hire counsel to explain complex legal issues. No defendant is required to know all of the complicated issues associated with trial. Although this may be more time consuming or difficult with the defendant in the instant case, counsel is free to request a cognitive interpreter, more frequent breaks in the trial and other help if he believes it necessary. State v French, 4 Vt.Tr.Ct.Rep, 244 (Windsor 2000)

Vermont courts have considered additional accommodations for people with cognitive impairments, such as more frequent breaks, intermittent inquiries to confirm a defendant's comprehension of the proceedings, involvement of support people, and careful phrasing of questions.

In summary, the range of the need for and the outcome of evaluating competency to stand trial is wide. Some people with developmental disabilities go to trial without seeking or needing any evaluation of their competence to stand trial. Other people with developmental disabilities may be found competent to stand trial after an evaluation by experts and a hearing by the court. Still other people with developmental disabilities are found, after evaluation and hearing, to be incompetent to stand trial. The criminal proceedings against them cease. Either their case is dismissed or the state seeks civil commitment under 18 V.S.A. §4439, commonly known as **Act 248**. Act 248 will be discussed in more detail in Chapter 7: Act 248.

CHAPTER 4 :

PRESENTENCE INVESTIGATION

If a person is found competent to stand trial, the case will move toward a decision. There may be a trial before a judge or jury, or the individual may decide to plead guilty. Trial procedures and plea bargains are outside the scope of this manual.

In a criminal prosecution, if the individual is convicted by the judge or jury, enters a plea of guilty, or does not contest his guilt, the next phase is to determine the sentence. Particularly in sex crimes where the offender's mental health or capacity is an issue, the sentencing process often includes a **Presentence Investigation (PSI)**. A PSI is usually completed for any serious felony case. The purpose of the PSI is to provide information about the defendant to the judge to assist in disposition. A PSI should be done routinely before sentencing a sex offender with DD in order to provide the background and perspectives of key people, including the victim, and to explore the impact of the offender's developmental disabilities.

Typically, the judge orders a PSI, although the prosecutor or the defense attorney may also request one. Sometimes the court will order a **psychosexual evaluation** for sex offenders (see Chapter 14: Assessment and Psychosexual Evaluations).

The PSI report is written by a **Correctional Services Specialist (CSS)**, an employee of the Department of Corrections (DOC) (see Chapter 13: Supervision by Department of Corrections). It includes detailed information about the victim's perspective and the defendant's:

- offense record.
- criminal record.
- family and personal history.
- employment and financial history.
- substance abuse issues.
- prior periods of community supervision and/or incarceration.

For an offender with DD, the report should include information about developmental and special education services that he is receiving, has received, or could be eligible to receive. The report should detail any support, assistance or accommodations the offender with DD will need:

- to complete daily living tasks.
- to benefit from treatment (including the need for a specialized program or group for offenders with DD).
- to comply with conditions of community supervision (such as keeping track of dates, transportation, reading written materials, communication assistance).

PSIs sometimes fail to include information about a person's developmental disability. **A defendant has a right to submit information about his crime, background or disabilities to the CSS who is completing the PSI, and to make sure that the CSS talks with people who understand the offender's disabilities.** Sometimes public defenders may be unaware of the importance of this information.

In some cases, it may be detrimental to the client's interest to convey information about the disability to the Correctional officer. DS staff should assist the client in conveying information about the disability to the public defender so that the client and his attorney can make an informed decision about what information to present to the Correctional officer.

At the end of the report, the CSS assesses the information and makes a sentencing recommendation to the court. The recommendations include an opinion about the defendant's amenability to specialized sex offender treatment, the level of risk to the victim and to the community, and special conditions needed to address the specific needs and risks of the defendant.

The PSI is submitted to the court at least two weeks prior to sentencing. The PSI is a confidential document, which is initially shared only with the judge, the state's attorney, the defense attorney, and the Corrections officer who will be supporting the individual once he is sentenced. The defendant may read the report in the presence of his attorney. The offender's therapist and any other treatment providers may receive a copy of the PSI if the offender or his guardian authorizes the CSS to release it.

The PSI will be relied upon by the judge and by Corrections. It is essential that the information be accurate. If the defendant disagrees with any facts reported in the PSI, he or his attorney must raise the objection before sentencing. The judge will decide whether or not the information objected to is accurate. If the judge decides the information is inaccurate, it will be stricken from the report. If the offender or his attorney is dissatisfied with the PSI, the defense attorney may object to portions or submit a **defense PSI** to the court.

CHAPTER 5 : SENTENCING

Vermont statutes establish the basic framework that governs how a criminal sentence is structured. Additional components of a sentence depend on the options for treatment and programming available to the offender within the Department of Corrections (DOC) and the public protection and rehabilitation goals of probation.

Courts have five alternatives to use in sentencing (13 V.S.A. §7030):

- Deferred sentence
- Probation
- Supervised community sentence (SCS)
- Sentence of imprisonment
- Pre-approved conditional re-entry (formerly called furlough)

DEFERRED SENTENCE

A deferred sentence will rarely be used in the context of a sex offense. It requires the written agreement of the prosecutor. With the prosecutor's agreement, upon an adjudication of guilt and after the filing of a PSI report, the court may defer sentencing and place the defendant on probation. The supervision for an offender under deferred sentence is similar to probation supervision. The offender will check in with an assigned Correctional officer. The offender is likely to be required to comply with the same types of special conditions listed below in the section on Probation.

If the defendant complies with the terms of probation and the deferred sentence agreement for a specified period (no longer than five years), the defendant's criminal record is expunged at the end of the period and the defendant is released from the conditions. This means that there is no record anywhere that the person was arrested or convicted. If, on the other hand, the defendant violates the conditions during the deferral period, the court imposes the sentence. 13 V.S.A. §7041.

PROBATION

In probation, all or part of the offender's term of imprisonment is suspended and the offender is released into the community in the custody of the Department of Corrections, subject to conditions set by the court. 28 V.S.A. §205. Probation may be an appropriate disposition for offenders who appear to be at low risk to reoffend. In general, probation would not be recommended for a sex offender whose behavior is fixated and compulsive in nature.

The statute sets forth a lengthy list of conditions which may be required of a probationer, including to "satisfy any other conditions reasonably related to [the offender's] rehabilitation." 28 V.S.A. §252. Probation conditions should be based on and reduce access to the offender's risk factors, such as alcohol, drugs, pornography, and locations where potential victims (for example, children) tend to be present.

For an offender with developmental disabilities, the conditions should be written in language he can understand, and should be tailored to the specific risks and capacities of the individual. It is important to keep the list short enough for the offender to focus on the important issues.

The following is a list of **probation conditions** which may apply. They should be used selectively as they pertain to the particular offense and the particular offender. Other conditions can be imposed to manage specific risk areas, or to tailor conditions to the specific individual.

- You shall live where your probation officer directs.
- (If alcohol/drug use has a relation to offending behavior) You shall not purchase, possess, or consume alcoholic beverages/regulated drugs.
- (If alcohol use is not related to offending behavior) You shall not consume excessive amounts of alcohol.
- (For offenders who have abused alcohol or drugs) You shall submit to alcosensor/urinalysis testing as requested by your probation officer.
- (For offenders who have abused alcohol or drugs) You shall attend and participate in alcohol/drug counseling as directed by your probation officer.
- You shall not purchase or possess pornographic materials.

- You shall not operate a motor vehicle; or you shall not operate a motor vehicle after dark, except for purposes of verified employment, unless in the company of a responsible adult.
- You shall report your weekly schedule to your probation officer.
- You shall be at home every night after ____ p.m.
- You shall not hitch-hike.
- You shall not pick up hitch-hikers.
- You shall not make contact with the victim, or any members of the victim's family, unless approved by your probation officer.
- (for offenders with child victims) You shall not intentionally make contact with any child without permission and prior approval of your probation officer.
- You shall not purchase or possess firearms.
- You shall participate meaningfully in a sex offender treatment program approved by your probation officer. (Insert name of program)
- You shall contribute \$_____ per week to pay for the cost of therapy required by the victim.
- You shall pay \$_____ per week to the victim or the Victim Compensation Program for expenses the victim had as a result of the offense.

Conditions of probation may be modified by the court during the period of probation. If the offender violates probation, the court, following a hearing, may (1) continue the probationer on the existing sentence; (2) warn the probationer that future violations could result in revocation of probation; (3) change the conditions of probation; or (4) revoke probation and impose part or all the sentence which was suspended, to be served incarcerated or in a supervised community setting.

SUPERVISED COMMUNITY SENTENCE

A supervised community sentence (SCS) is a form of imprisonment to be served outside the walls of a correctional facility. The Parole Board, not the court, has the authority over these cases. It may be served in half-way houses, day centers, community work programs, residential treatment centers, individual and group counseling, house arrest, electronic monitoring and intensive supervision. 28 V.S.A. §351. SCS conditions are similar to but typically more restrictive than probation conditions, although typically less restrictive than conditional re-entry conditions. For the court to impose such a sentence, it must have a recommendation from the Department of Corrections. If the offender commits a

crime or violates a term of his supervised community sentence, he may be arrested and held in jail pending hearing.

A supervised community sentence provides the statutory basis for a creative partnership between Corrections, the Parole Board, and developmental services to tailor programs to the specialized needs of offenders with developmental disabilities.

IMPRISONMENT

The court may sentence an offender to a term of imprisonment with a minimum and a maximum term of duration, for example, five to ten years. Offenders convicted after 2001 no longer receive good time off their minimum sentences. In other words, the minimum imposed by the judge is the actual minimum, and the offender cannot reduce the minimum sentence further by good behavior.

As part of the sentence, all or part of the term of imprisonment may be suspended, and the offender placed on probation. When only part of the term of imprisonment is suspended, with the offender to serve the rest, it is called a **split sentence**. For example, if someone receives a five to ten year sentence but is only required to serve three years in jail, he is serving a split sentence. Usually, for sex offenders, a split sentence includes a probation requirement for the offender to complete the incarcerated portion of sex offender treatment prior to release to probation. If the offender does not complete the sex offender treatment while incarcerated (due to his own fault or behavior) the court may find a probation violation prior to release to the community, followed by re-sentencing and increased jail time to complete the incarcerated treatment program.

An **indeterminate sentence** sets a minimum and maximum time to serve (for example, a minimum of two years and a maximum of ten years). Indeterminate sentences with a low minimum and a high maximum are frequently used with sex offenders. This provides:

- the opportunity for early release on conditional re-entry for those who engage honestly in treatment.
- long periods of correctional supervision and mandated outpatient follow-up treatment.

- long-term public protection from individuals who have no interest in treatment because these offenders will likely remain incarcerated until the maximum release date.

CONDITIONAL RE-ENTRY AND PAROLE

After the inmate has served his minimum term of imprisonment, he is eligible for supervised community release through **conditional re-entry** (formerly referred to as “furlough”) and **parole**. Some sentences have a minimum term of zero. These inmates are eligible for conditional re-entry or parole immediately after sentencing.

Conditional re-entry is a more frequent means of release than parole for sex offenders in Vermont. Sex offenders are sometimes initially returned to the community on conditional re-entry, and are granted parole any time from six months to one or more years following release.

Conditional re-entry and parole are granted with specific conditions with are supervised by Department of Corrections field staff (for more details, see Chapter 13: Supervision by Department of Corrections). The period of Corrections supervision and the ability to enforce specific conditions ends at the expiration of the maximum term of the offender’s sentence.

COURTS HAVE FIVE ALTERNATIVES TO USE IN SENTENCING (13 V.S.A. §7030):

- DEFERRED SENTENCE
- PROBATION
- SUPERVISED COMMUNITY SENTENCE (SCS)
- SENTENCE OF IMPRISONMENT
- PRE-APPROVED CONDITIONAL RE-ENTRY (FORMERLY CALLED FURLOUGH)

CHAPTER 6 :

SEX OFFENDER REGISTRATION LAW

Registration laws require a convicted sex offender to register certain identifying information in a public place, even after the offender has completed his sentence. Registration laws were enacted throughout the country after publicity of the 1994 sexual assault and murder of a little girl named Megan in New Jersey. A federal law, referred to **Megan's Law**,² was also enacted. It requires each state to have some kind of system for registration and community notification but gives considerable latitude to the states to determine what is required.

Sex offender registration is primarily a law enforcement tool to assist police in tracking the whereabouts of sex offenders. Other goals of registration are:

- to deter offenders from committing future crimes.
- to provide law enforcement with an additional investigative tool.
- to increase public protection.

VERMONT SEX OFFENDER REGISTRY

Vermont's sex offender registration law creates a registry of sex offenders maintained by the **Vermont Criminal Information Center (VCIC)** at the Department of Public Safety. This is a separate and distinct registry from the registries maintained by the Department of Aging and Independent Living (DAIL) and the Department for Children and Families (DCF), which are discussed at the end of this chapter. (The VCIC also has an additional role that we will explain at the end of the chapter as well.) Until 2004, the sex offender registry was confidential. Very limited disclosure was permitted except to police officers and prospective employers. The 2004 amendments to the law established Internet posting of information about many sex offenders and increased the authority of police officers to release information about registered sex offenders to people in the community.

² Megan's Law is a part of the Jacob Wetterling Crimes Against Children and Sexually Violent Offenders Registration Act. See the Glossary for more information.

OFFENDERS REQUIRED TO REGISTER

The registration requirements apply to “**sex offenders**,” which is defined in the Vermont registry law as a person who was convicted after July 1, 1996 of committing or attempting to commit a sexual offense; or who was in prison in Vermont for a sexual offense after July 1, 1996; or who was under community supervision by the Department of Corrections for a sexual offense after July 1, 1996. **Sexual offenses** include:

- sexual assault and aggravated sexual assault
- lewd and lascivious conduct
- sexual activity with a vulnerable adult by a caregiver
- any of the following offenses where the victim is a minor:
 - kidnapping if sexual assault occurs or is threatened
 - lewd and lascivious conduct with a child
 - prostitution-related offenses
 - possession of child pornography
 - Internet solicitation of a child under 16
 - use of a child in a sexual performance

Any sex offender convicted or released from prison in another state on or after July 1, 1986 and who moves to Vermont must register, as well as any non-resident sex offender who is working or going to school in Vermont. A person convicted of **statutory rape** (based solely on the age of the victim) is **not** required to register if the **perpetrator was younger than 18** at the time of the crime.

THE REGISTRATION LAW DOES NOT APPLY TO OFFENDERS COMMITTED UNDER ACT 248 OR TO JUVENILES (EXCEPT FOR JUVENILES WHO WERE TRIED AS ADULTS).

A person whose conviction of a sex offense is reversed and dismissed is not required to register for that conviction, and any information about the conviction contained in the registry should be removed and destroyed. If any information about that conviction has been provided to any person or agency, that person or agency is required to remove and destroy the information. If the person has

more than one entry in the registry, only the entry related to the dismissed case is expunged.

Individuals who have not registered with the Vermont Sex Offender Registry but who are required to do so by law may call (802) 244-8727 (Extension 5400) or write VCIC at the address below to obtain registration forms.

Vermont Sex Offender Registry
Vermont Criminal Information Center (VCIC)
103 South Main Street
Waterbury, Vermont 05671-2101
Tel. (802) 241-5400

INFORMATION REQUIRED BY THE REGISTRY

A sex offender is required to provide the registry with the following information:

- Name
- Date of birth
- General physical description
- Current address
- Social Security number
- Fingerprints
- Current photograph
- Current employment
- Current postsecondary school (if any)

The Department of Corrections also gives the registry:

- the name, address and phone number of the Department of Corrections office monitoring the offender.
- documentation of any treatment or counseling received.

The Department of Corrections notifies the registry when an offender leaves a correctional facility and also notifies the offender of his responsibility to keep his information at the registry up to date.

UPDATES AND DURATION OF REQUIRED REGISTRY INFORMATION

Offenders who are required to register must:

- notify their probation officer of any change of address, employment, or school **within three days** of the change for as long as they are being supervised in the community by the Vermont Department of Correction.
- after they are discharged from Department of Corrections supervision, notify VCIC of any change of address, employment, or school **within three days**.
- register **within three days** of moving out of state with the sex offender registry in the new state (and also notify VCIC of the change of address).
- complete an annual update form sent by VCIC **within ten days** of receipt. (The form is sent at the time of the offender's birthday.)

A sex offender must continue to comply with the registration requirements for **ten years** from the date he is discharged from the supervision of the Vermont Department of Corrections, unless he is subject to Lifetime Registration. VCIC will notify the registrant when he is no longer required to report.

Lifetime Registration applies to:

- individuals who have at least one prior conviction for an offense that would require them to register in Vermont or another jurisdiction of the United States and are convicted in Vermont of a subsequent offense after September 1, 2001.
- individuals who have been convicted of sexual assault or aggravated sexual assault after September 1, 2001.
- individuals who have been determined by a court to be a Sexually Violent Predator. An offender determined by a court to be a **Sexually Violent Predator** must update his information every **90 days**.

If a Lifetime Registrant believes he is no longer dangerous, he can petition the court to be removed from the registry.

USES AND NOTIFICATION OF REGISTRY INFORMATION

The law requires the Department of Public Safety to notify the victim when the offender is released from prison and any time the sex offender changes address, and **if** the victim requests the information **and** such disclosure is necessary to protect the victim or the general public.

VCIC passes along registration information to local law enforcement. The information may then be used by the local officials only for law enforcement purposes, except as follows:

VCIC, the Department of Corrections, **or** local law enforcement officials may release limited registry information to a member of the public if the person requesting the information is asking about a specific offender and has a legitimate concern about public safety of herself or another person. When a person requests information, the law enforcement agency will verify her identity and keep a record of who called and the information that was released. The identity of any victims will not be provided under any circumstances. Law enforcement officials may release more extensive information about sex offenders who are subject to Internet posting (see the section to follow entitled “Internet Posting of the Sex Offender Registry”).

Law enforcement may proactively notify members of the community who are likely to encounter a registrant. Law enforcement may also conduct broader notifications in consultation with VCIC and the Department of Corrections.

DS agencies and others may obtain information from the registry if there is a specific reason for making the request, such as concern that a person who one of their clients is spending time with may be a sex offender.

INTERNET POSTING OF THE SEX OFFENDER REGISTRY

Internet posting of information about sex offenders began in 2004 in Vermont and can be found at http://www.dps.state.vt.us/cjs/s_registry.htm. The information posted on the Internet includes most registry information, including the town of residence **but not the street address**. The Internet posting includes a digital photograph of the offender.

Sex offenders whose information is posted on the Internet include those who:

- were convicted of aggravated sexual assault or kidnapping and sexual assault of a child.
- have more than one conviction for sexual assault or lewd and lascivious conduct with a child.
- have an outstanding arrest warrant for failure to register.
- have been found by a court to be a Sexual Predator.
- have not complied with sex offender treatment.
- are designated by the Department of Corrections as “high risk.”³

Information on the Internet registry is organized and available by search by the sex offender’s name and by the county of residence. To use the registry, a member of the public must register as a user by providing his name and address and must agree that the information is confidential and only to be used to protect personal or community safety. It is a crime to use registry information to injure or harass a sex offender.

OTHER REGISTRIES IN THE STATE OF VERMONT

The Vermont Sex Offender Registry is separate and distinct from the registries maintained by the Department of Aging and Independent Living and the Department for Children and Families. Briefly:

- The Department of Aging and Independent Living maintains the Adult Protective Services (APS) Registry, a registry of individuals who have been found, in an administrative investigation by Adult Protective Services, to have abused, neglected or exploited a vulnerable adult. It is confidential, except for reports disclosed to law enforcement agencies, certain state agencies, certain employers, and, under very limited circumstances, members of the public. 33 V.S.A. §6911.
- The Department for Children and Families (DCF) maintains a registry of individuals who have been found in an administrative investigation by DCF (or its predecessor SRS) to have abused or neglected a child. The registry contains a record of substantiations from investigations that happened any

³ The Department of Corrections is responsible for developing rules for deciding who is a “high risk” offender and who is considered not to have complied with treatment. At the time of publication, these rules were not yet final.

time from 1992 to the present. The registry is confidential except for reports to employers, including developmental services programs, for the purpose of checking the background of prospective and current employees who may work with children or vulnerable adults. 33 V.S.A. §309. Background checks can also be conducted for volunteers who may be working with children or vulnerable adults.

A person who is on the DCF registry will have trouble getting employment, or even doing volunteer work, for an organization where they may have contact with children or vulnerable adults. Occasionally, the registry information is incorrect or the person no longer poses any danger to vulnerable children and adults. DCF offers an appeals process (called “expungement”) to individuals who believe their information should be removed from the registry. To start the appeals process, the person who is on the registry writes a letter to the district director of the DCF district office involved. The letter should include details about the substantiation as well as the person’s name, address, and daytime telephone number.

In addition to maintaining the sex offender registry, the VCIC is the repository of *all* criminal record information generated by criminal justice agencies statewide. VCIC consolidates and verifies arrest, prosecution, sentencing, and correctional information provided by other agencies into a criminal history format which documents a subject's contacts with the criminal justice system in Vermont.

The VCIC criminal history repository contains:

- Identifying information (e.g., Name, Date of Birth, Place of Birth etc.)
- Criminal justice information for crimes for which probable cause has been found by a Vermont District Court.
 - Date of Arrest, Arresting Agency, and Case Number
 - Date of Arraignment, Docket Number, and Court
 - Charge(s) and Pleas
 - Case Disposition
 - Sentence Information

Note that the following information is **NOT** included in the VCIC repository:

- Charges that were never arraigned.
- Motor Vehicle Offenses such as DWI, DLS, C&N, Vehicular Homicide which were arraigned prior to September 1, 1995.
- Charges that were arraigned in Family Court, the Traffic Ticket Bureau or the Municipal Ordinance Bureau.
- Records of juveniles unless the juvenile was prosecuted in District Court as an adult.
- Out-of-state charges.
- Charges that were expunged.

Developmental services (DS) agencies and schools have access to VCIC to check the criminal background of a prospective employee. In addition, other organizations whose employees or volunteers provide care for vulnerable populations are now authorized to receive Vermont and out-of-state criminal record checks for purposes of employment screening.

CHAPTER 7 : ACT 248

Act 248 is Vermont's civil commitment law for people with intellectual disabilities who have been found to be a danger to the community and who cannot be sent to prison. Act 248 is located in the Vermont statutes at Title 13, Section 4823 and Title 18, Sections 8839 – 8846.

Act 248 was adopted in 1987 to address a hole in the law. At that time, Vermont law authorized civil commitment of an individual with an intellectual disability only if the person was a danger to himself. Thus, when criminal charges were dismissed against an individual found incompetent to stand trial on the basis of an intellectual disability, the court had no option but to let him go free. If a person did not agree to treatment, he could not be held, and the public could not be protected from repeat offenses. Act 248 provided a way for courts to protect public safety by committing individuals found incompetent to community programs which have the legal responsibility to protect public safety.

APPLICABILITY OF ACT 248

To be committed under Act 248, a person must:

- have an intellectual disability (see definition Chapter 1: What is “Developmental Disability”?)
- present a danger of harm to others, i.e., be a person who has engaged in ANY of the following:
 - sexual assault
 - lewd and lascivious conduct with a child
 - inflicting or attempting to inflict serious bodily injury upon another person

Act 248 is used only for people who have been found incompetent to stand trial or not responsible for their crime because they didn't understand it was wrong. Individuals who are competent to stand trial go through the usual criminal process even if they have developmental disabilities. Additionally, Act 248 is limited to people with a diagnosis of an intellectual disability disorder. Individuals

who do not have an intellectual disability disorder but have other disabilities may be found incompetent to stand trial but they cannot be put under Act 248.

People can be put under Act 248 only if they have committed one of the acts listed as a “danger of harm to others.” For example, a person who has committed arson or theft or stolen a car cannot be put under Act 248 unless there was some element to the crime that involved inflicting bodily injury. The term “sexual assault” is broad and includes attempted sexual assault and sex with a person who did not give consent and sex with a person under age 16 (see Chapter 2: Sexual Offenses in Vermont).

PROCEDURES

Typically, cases proceed as follows:

1. An individual is found incompetent to stand trial and the psychiatrist/psychologist who wrote the evaluation for competency confirms the person has an intellectual disability.
2. The state’s attorney files a petition in District Court asking the judge to put the person under Act 248.
3. The court orders the Commissioner of the Department of Aging and Independent Living (DAIL) to complete an evaluation of the person.
4. If a sexual offense is involved, DAIL requests an evaluation of the person that includes:
 - a psychological assessment to determine whether the person has an intellectual disability.
 - a psychosexual evaluation to determine whether the person presents a danger of harm to others and to assess the nature of the risk.
 - recommendations for custody, care, and habilitation of the person.

Usually, DAIL asks the designated developmental services agency for the county where the person lives to conduct the evaluation, but the Department may select a different evaluator if there is a conflict of interest,

a history of having served the individual, or if specialized knowledge is needed for the evaluation.

5. DAIL submits the evaluation to the court. If the accused and his lawyer disagree with the evaluation, they can ask the court for time to obtain a second evaluation from a different evaluator. The accused may also argue that he should not be put under Act 248 because he has not committed the act of which he is accused. In these situations, there is a hearing where the State's Attorney presents witnesses to support the state's case, and the lawyer for the accused may cross-examine the witnesses or put on witnesses who support the accused's version of events.
6. The court reviews the evaluation(s) and evidence, if any, decides whether or not to put the person under Act 248, and determines the specific conditions to include in the court order. Often, at this stage, the state's attorney, the attorney for DAIL, and the public defender agree upon and submit a proposed order to the judge for signature.

THE COURT ORDER

The court order places the offender in the custody of the Commissioner of DAIL. At this point, the Developmental Disabilities Services Division (DDSD) is responsible for designating an agency to provide care, custody and habilitation to the person. DDSD generally selects the designated agency (DA) for the county where the person lives but may select a different agency if it is better suited to provide the necessary services. DDSD might also select another agency in order to provide a safe distance from the victim or because of intense community hostility.

DDSD Public Safety Specialist, or a **Guardian** from the **Office of Public Guardian (OPG) staff**, serve as the **Commissioner's representative**; this person provides monitoring and oversight to assure that the court order is carried out.

Most court orders include:

- an order to the offender to participate in treatment and offender therapy.
- an order to the offender to live where his treatment team decides.

- authorization for DAIL and/or the designated agency to make disclosures as necessary to protect public safety.
- authorization for DAIL to search the person's room or residence.
- an order to the offender not to drive a car, consume alcohol, or possess any weapon.

Court orders may include orders specific to the individual, such as:

- an order to have no contact with the victim or her family.
- an order to abstain from going to a particular town or school.

In some areas of supervision of the offender, the court order may give discretion to the Commissioner. For example, the order may allow the Commissioner to make any disclosures deemed necessary for community safety. However, in this example, although the final decision lies with the Commissioner, in practice the Commissioner's representative will arrive at a decision through consultation with the Collaborative Team.

Please note that an order under Act 248 is **not the same as a guardianship order**. An Act 248 order gives **DAIL** the authority to make decisions that affect public safety and the person's treatment for the offense, but the Department does not have authority to make decisions in areas unrelated to treatment and safety—such as medical care or financial matters. If the person under Act 248 has a guardian, the Department's authority supercedes the guardian's authority in areas relating to public safety and treatment but the guardian retains authority in other areas, such as assuring that the individual receives proper health care. If the offender does not have a guardian, he continues to make his own decisions about medical treatment and financial matters.

JUDICIAL REVIEW

An offender under an Act 248 order may challenge the order 90 days after the date the judge signs the order (or any time thereafter).

If the individual does not ask for a review of the order, DAIL must file a request for review with the court within a year from the date the judge signed the order. Toward the end of each year, the Commissioner's representative must write an annual review, which summarizes the individual's progress and activities

throughout the year, and assesses the person's continuing dangerousness. Based on the Annual Review, if the Department believes that the individual is no longer dangerous, it will ask the court for the Act 248 order to be terminated. If the Department believes that the person is still dangerous, it will ask the court to continue the order for another year as written or with modifications.

The review is conducted in Family Court in the county where the person currently resides. The Family Court appoints a lawyer for the individual. Ordinarily, this is a lawyer with the Vermont Disability Law Project (DLP). An attorney with DAIL's legal staff represents the Department.

In many cases the Department's attorney and the offender's attorney agree on the continuation of the order or modifications and present them to the judge as an agreed ("stipulated") order. If the Department's attorney and the offender's attorney can agree on the order, there will not ordinarily be a hearing. If there is disagreement, there will be a hearing, and the Department is responsible for presenting witnesses to prove that the offender is still dangerous. If the court finds that the person is still dangerous, the court will renew the Act 248 order, or modify it. If the court finds that the person is no longer dangerous, it will terminate the order.

NOTICE TO LAW ENFORCEMENT

When the Department receives an order putting a person under Act 248, it sends a copy of the order to local law enforcement officials (i.e., state police, town police, sheriff) with a letter stating:

- that the person is under Act 248.
- the person's address and the name of the service coordinator for the designated agency.
- the authority of the law enforcement agency to arrest and return a person to the program if he violates the court order.

The purpose of the letter is to provide for quick cooperation with law enforcement if the person is missing, or presents a danger to others. The Department revises and resends the letter every time there is a change of the person's address or there is a new Act 248 order. It is the responsibility of the

designated agency to assure that the Commissioner's representative is notified of any address change so that law enforcement officials can be updated.

If a person is missing from the program or presents a danger to others, an immediate call to local law enforcement officials should be made advising them of the situation and requesting assistance. This call can be made either by staff of the designated program or by the Commissioner's representative. To date, designated programs have experienced excellent cooperation from law enforcement in the rare situations where such calls have had to be made.

(See sample letter to law enforcement at the end of this chapter.)

RESPONSIBILITIES OF THE DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES AGENCY

The designated developmental services agency is responsible for providing care, custody, and habilitation to the offender as provided in the Act 248 order. Funding for supervision and support is authorized under Act 248 by the DAIL System of Care Plan (see Chapter 12: The Vermont Developmental Services System). Services also must be consistent with the DDAS Quality Services Guidelines (see Chapter 12: The Vermont Developmental Services System)

The treatment team for a person under Act 248 includes the Collaborative Team (as for other sexual offenders; see Chapter 11: The Collaborative Team) and his assigned Commissioner's representative.

In general, the treatment team has broad authority to design supervision and treatment. The responsibilities of the developmental services agency are to:

- assure community safety. This includes protection and respect for past victims.
- assure safety of the person under Act 248.
- reduce or eliminate the risk of future reoffending through treatment and training.
- increase the person's skills, independence, sense of self-worth, and ability to be a productive citizen of Vermont.

Of these goals, assuring (1) safety and (2) treatment designed to reduce the person's dangerousness are paramount.

One way for an individual to get off an Act 248 order is to demonstrate that he is now competent to stand trial and to face the original criminal charges. If this is a goal for the individual, assisting him to learn the skills he needs to be found competent should be an important part of the program that the developmental services agency provides.

VIOLATION OF ACT 248 ORDER

If a person who is under an Act 248 order violates the court order, the treatment team, including the Commissioner's representative, should meet to determine the degree of violation and how to change the program as a result of the violation. The team should respond in an individual manner, based upon assessment of the particular situation.

EXAMPLES OF CHANGES INCLUDE THE FOLLOWING:

- REDESIGN OF THE PROGRAM.
- CHANGE OF RESIDENCE.
- MORE INTENSIVE THERAPY OR SUPERVISION.
- MORE RESTRICTIONS TO PROTECT PUBLIC SAFETY.

SENDING THE PERSON TO JAIL IS NOT AN OPTION, UNLESS THE OFFENDER IS ARRESTED FOR A NEW CRIME.

If the designated agency no longer feels able to provide safe custody, care and habilitation to the individual, the agency should notify the Department, which may select a different agency to provide services or notify the court of the safety concern.

SAMPLE LETTER TO LAW ENFORCEMENT

March 27, 2015

Station Commander
Vermont State Police
US Route 2
103 South Main Street
Waterbury, VT 05671-2101

Washington County Sheriff's Department
P. O. Box 678
Montpelier, VT 05601-0678

RE: ACT 248 Commitment of ****

Gentlemen:

Please be advised that **** is under commitment to the custody of the Commissioner of Department of Aging and Independent Living. The commitment Order was issued pursuant to 18 V.S.A. §§8839-46, which provides a mechanism to commit individuals with developmental disabilities who present a danger of harm to others to community-based programs of treatment supervised by the Commissioner. A copy of the Order is attached.

Please be advised that, while the information contained in the court Order is public, other information in this letter is confidential under the law. Please do not share information not in the court Order with anyone other than law enforcement. If you have any questions about the confidentiality of this information, please contact this office.

**** now resides at *** Street, ***, Vermont. He is supervised by Upper Valley Service. His case manager is ***, who can be reached at (802) ***-****.

Please note that the Order provides that this program is a designated program and if Mr. **** elopes from the program, he may be arrested by a law enforcement officer and returned to the program or custody of a treatment team member pursuant to 18 V.S.A. §7105.

The purpose of this letter is to notify you of the existence of the Order and provisions regarding elopement. Should the Department require your assistance in regard to an elopement, we will contact you. If you have any questions regarding this arrangement, please contact me at (802) ***-**** or after hours at (800) 642-3100. Thank you for your attention to this matter.

Sincerely,

Commissioner's Representative
Department of Aging and Independent Living

/Enclosure

cc: ****, Case Manager
****, AAG

CHAPTER 8 : GUARDIANSHIP

Parents are automatically considered the guardian for a child under 18 except when parental rights have been terminated or turned over to someone else. When a person turns 18, the law assumes that the individual is independent of his parents and is able to make decisions for himself. A person does not have to prove himself capable of making decisions upon turning 18; the law assumes capability.

This means that an individual who is 18 years or older is presumed to be capable of, among other things, signing a contract or lease, hiring and consulting with a lawyer, deciding where to live and work, consulting with a doctor or dentist and making medical decisions, and deciding who will see confidential records. The individual's parents are no longer legally responsible for taking care of him or paying his expenses, nor are they entitled to see their son's confidential records without his consent unless they are his guardian.

Vermont law provides for court-ordered guardianship because some people with developmental disabilities will be exploited or neglected if they do not have a person to support them in decision-making.

**A LAWYER OR
DEVELOPMENTAL
SERVICES AGENCY
SHOULD NOT RELEASE
INFORMATION VERBALLY
OR IN WRITING ABOUT A
PERSON OVER 18 TO THE
PERSON'S PARENTS
WITHOUT CONSENT
UNLESS THE PARENTS
HAVE BEEN APPOINTED
TO BE GUARDIAN BY A
COURT.**

PUBLIC AND PRIVATE GUARDIANSHIP

Vermont has two kinds of guardianship for adults with developmental disabilities:

- Private guardianship
- Public guardianship, Office of Public Guardian (OPG)

Private guardians are usually family members or friends appointed and supervised by the Probate Court. **Public guardians** for people with developmental disabilities are usually appointed by Family Court; they are staff of the DAIL Office of Public Guardian.

In both kinds of guardianship, the guardian's authority is detailed in the order of guardianship. **Guardianship orders** are public information; a copy may be obtained from the court where the order originated. Any program working with a person who is under guardianship should have a copy of the guardianship order in the case file for reference.

AUTHORITY OF GUARDIANS

The authority of the guardian depends on the powers granted to the guardian by the court, which may include the ability to:

- approve and monitor the person's residence.
- select and monitor treatment and service providers.
- apply for public benefits.
- approve major sales and purchases by the person.
- approve contracts, such as leases, employment contracts, or credit card applications.
- consent to medical and dental treatment.
- approve an application for a license, such as a driver's license (Note: individuals who are under guardianship are barred by federal law from purchasing a gun).
- provide financial management (for private guardianships only).
- secure legal rights.

Guardians are responsible for listening to the wishes and preferences of the person for whom they are guardian. The guardian helps the person live the life he chooses for himself. When a person is able to make a decision or take an action for himself, the guardian should not interfere. **One of the most difficult tasks of being a guardian is to recognize when a person is able to and should make his or her own decisions.**

Guardians are responsible for monitoring and taking action to ensure that a client is not exploited, neglected, or abused; that his health and welfare is protected; and that his legal and human rights are secure.

GUARDIANSHIP AND SEX OFFENDERS

Serving as guardian for a sex offender can present enormous role conflicts. Respecting a person's desire to live the life he chooses can come into direct conflict with keeping the person from legal jeopardy or from hurting someone.

To be effective, a guardian must develop knowledge about best practices in supervision and treatment of sex offenders. Service providers should offer training and orientation activities to guardians and should not assume that the guardian is already familiar with the principles of sex offender treatment.

The guardian must have a solid understanding of the individual's risk of reoffending. Thus, the guardian will need assistance in learning about best practices in evaluating individual risk. When an offender has had a psychosexual evaluation, the guardian should understand (1) how the assessment was conducted and (2) the results of the assessment (see Chapter 14: Assessment and Psychosexual Examinations). The guardian, no less than program staff, will base decisions upon the assessment results. The guardian should meet with the evaluator and receive an in-depth explanation of the results. This meeting can be held with the person evaluated present or separately. If the guardian believes the assessment results are not valid, the guardian is responsible for seeking a new assessment.

When appropriate, a guardian should serve as the offender's advocate to maximize services or benefits. For instance, all sex offender treatment programs involve curtailment of rights and privileges that are taken for granted by most American citizens. The guardian must skillfully evaluate whether or not the curtailment of rights proposed for an individual are based on solid clinical practice and are justified in terms of the individual's risk of reoffending. In addition, a guardian is responsible for assessing whether or not the person's treatment program is effective. If the guardian does not think the treatment program is effective, the guardian should seek to improve it or request a different treatment program.

A treatment program should always include the offender's guardian as part of the Collaborative Team. If the program feels there is a conflict of interest, this should be brought to the attention of the court that appointed the guardian (or, in the case of a Public Guardian, to the attention of the program director).

THE GUARDIAN'S ROLE AND THE COURT'S ROLE

If a sex offender has been adjudicated and is in the custody of Corrections, many decisions which would otherwise belong to the guardian or the individual are decided by court order or the Department of Corrections. Any specific condition stated in a court order supersedes the authority of a guardian. For instance, if a court order states that a person must live in Washington County, the guardian cannot move him to another county.

Most decisions which are related to the person's rehabilitation, supervision, and treatment are made by the Corrections Department for people under their custody. However, the guardian can still make decisions in areas such as medical treatment and finances which are not determined by Corrections. For instance, a doctor at the Correctional Facility may recommend a psychotropic drug to help a person control his anxiety. The guardian must determine that the potential benefits of the medicine outweigh the risks and consent to the administration of such a medicine.

Similarly, an Act 248 order gives the Commissioner of DAIL the authority to make decisions that affect public safety and the person's treatment for the offense, but the Department does not have authority to make decisions in areas unrelated to treatment and safety--such as medical care or financial matters. If the person under Act 248 has a guardian, the Department's authority supercedes the guardian's authority in areas relating to public safety and treatment but the guardian retains authority in other areas, such as assuring that the individual receives proper health care.

CHAPTER 9 : LAWYERS ' ROLES

Several different attorneys may be involved with a sex offender over time. While the lawyers involved and the judge are usually clear about each attorney's role, the jobs and responsibilities of the various lawyers may be confusing to the offender, the family, the victim, the guardian, and the developmental services program staff. This section details the responsibilities of the different lawyers who may be involved with a sex offender or with one of his cases.

STATE'S ATTORNEY

When a person is accused of a crime, the State's Attorney is responsible for prosecuting the case, i.e., to bring forward to the court the facts that show that the person is guilty. She must represent the perspective of the victim and the interests of society in protecting itself against crime and punishing crime. If there is not enough evidence to show that the person is guilty, the State's Attorney must notify the court; the State's Attorney should never knowingly take part in the prosecution of an innocent person.

Developmental services staff should keep in mind that the interest of the State's Attorney may be adverse to that of the accused individual. Confidential information should not be released to the State's Attorney without consent from the individual, his guardian, or his attorney (see Chapter 19: Confidentiality and Release of Information).

If an individual is found incompetent to stand trial, the State's Attorney files a petition in District Court requesting commitment under the mental health commitment laws or under Act 248 and handles the state's side of the case until the order is signed; otherwise, the case is dismissed.

The State's attorney usually represents the state's position in delinquency petitions or on a petition for custody by the Department for Children and Families (DCF) or when someone has been accused of abusing or neglecting a child.

If a petition for a public guardian has been submitted for an individual, the State's Attorney is responsible for filing the petition in Family Court and presenting the petitioner's side of the case to the court.

VICTIM ASSISTANT AND VICTIM REPRESENTATIVES

The Victim Assistance Program was created by the Vermont Legislature. The program supports crime victims while their cases move through the criminal justice system. The Victim Advocate is responsible for helping victims understand the court process and supporting victims through that process. Victim Advocates are located in each county's State's Attorney's Office and in the Attorney General's Office. In general, the Victim Advocate is not an attorney, but works with the State's Attorney or Attorney General. The Victim Advocate provides support to the victim, makes certain that the victim knows what is happening in the case, and helps the victim's voice to be heard. (See Chapter 10: Respect and Protection for Victims for more information.)

Sometimes the victim will have her own lawyer. The **Disability Law Project**, which is discussed later in this section, may represent a victim with developmental disabilities in a criminal case if it believes the victim needs specialized representation. Additionally, it may represent the victim to seek a restraining order.

OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL

Occasionally a lawyer on the staff of the Vermont Attorney General assumes the responsibilities for prosecuting a case instead of the State's Attorney. This may occur in cases involving:

- Medicaid fraud or abuse/neglect of a person while the person was receiving Medicaid-funded services.
- high-profile cases of child abuse or abuse of an elderly or disabled person.

Developmental services staff should keep in mind that the interest of the Attorney General may be adverse to that of the accused individual. Confidential information should not be released to the Attorney General without consent from the individual, his guardian, or his attorney.

Lawyers from the Attorney General's office also represent DAIL in Act 248 annual reviews. Lawyers for DAIL are authorized to receive confidential client information for people who are committed to the Department under Act 248 or who are under the Department's guardianship.

PUBLIC DEFENDER

Public defenders are available in each county to provide representation to people accused of a crime who cannot afford to hire a lawyer. The person accused of a crime is referred to as "the accused" or "the defendant." Some public defenders are on the staff of the Vermont Defender General; others are in private practice and receive state funding to represent indigent defendants. Public defenders cannot choose their clients; they are appointed by the court on a case-by-case basis.

The public defender is responsible for explaining to the accused person the criminal process (what will happen next) and the person's options at any given point. If the public defender has difficulty communicating with her client or thinks the person does not understand, she may ask the court for a competency evaluation. Sometimes a defendant may want to have someone he knows well sit in on the interview to help with communication. Some public defenders welcome this support and others believe it interferes with the privacy of confidential attorney/client communication.

If the defendant has had a competency evaluation, the public defender represents the person at the competency hearing. If there is a petition for Act 248, the public defender represents the person at the initial commitment hearing (but not at the annual review).

The public defender's sole allegiance is to the accused person. While he may accept suggestions about what is in the best interest of the accused person, ultimately, the public defender will make the decision together with the defendant. The public defender may realize that the client is a dangerous person but protecting public safety is not the public defender's job.

VERMONT LEGAL AID/DISABILITY LAW PROJECT

The Disability Law Project (DLP) is a part of Vermont Legal Aid that specializes in the legal rights of people with disabilities.

Staff attorneys for the DLP represent people under Act 248 who want to challenge their order, and/or who are up for their annual order review. The staff attorney assists the person to understand the Act 248 Family Court review process and represents the person in the process. The DLP attorney will meet privately with the offender, and may need assistance from program staff to devise a safe setting for the meeting. The offender decides whether or not to challenge the continuation of the Act 248 order in consultation with his DLP attorney. If the offender wants to challenge the Act 248 order, the DLP attorney may request an independent evaluation of the offender.

DLP attorneys may ask developmental services program staff about the program or services for a person under Act 248. Staff should remember that the DLP attorney represents the individual's liberty interests and may not have the same interests as the program staff. With authorization from the individual (or guardian), DLP attorneys are entitled to review the records of a person they represent and speak with developmental services staff.

DLP attorneys represent people with DD in public guardianship cases in Family Court, as well as in many private guardianship cases. The DLP attorney meets with the person with DD, explains the guardianship process to him, and determines whether or not the person wants a guardian. Sometimes DLP employs a paralegal for the interview process. It is the DLP attorney's responsibility to represent the person's wishes, even if others disagree as to what is the individual's best interest.

If a client lacks the ability to comprehend what his attorney is telling him and to make decisions, and the DLP attorney cannot communicate well enough with the client to determine his wishes, the attorney will ask the court to appoint a **guardian ad litem**. This is a volunteer who investigates the case and makes a recommendation to the lawyer and the court about what would be in the best interest of the individual.

Staff attorneys for the DLP may assist public defenders when defendants with disabilities need accommodations in the court procedure or when a disability has a bearing on the criminal case. They may also represent offenders who are under supervision of Corrections to get accommodations in programming when necessary, often in conjunction with the Prisoners' Rights Office.

The Disability Law Project gives free representation to Vermonters with disabilities in a wide range of cases where they need a lawyer to protect their rights, such as special education, public benefits, discrimination, and parental rights. Developmental services staff and guardians should assist people who want to talk confidentially to a lawyer to contact the Disability Law Project.

CONFLICT OF INTEREST

If the Public Defender or Vermont Legal Aid have previously represented someone on the other side of the case (such as the victim or a member of the victim's family), they are responsible for notifying the court that they have a conflict of interest. The court will appoint a private attorney to take the place of the Public Defender or Vermont Legal Aid if there is a conflict.

Resources

Disability Law Project Offices

For a list of Disability Law Project offices, visit the Vermont Legal Aid Web site:
<http://www.vtlegalaid.org>

Public Defenders

For a list of public defenders, visit Vermont's Office of the Defender General Web site:
<http://www.defgen.state.vt.us>

Victim Advocates

For more information about Victim Advocates, visit Vermont's Office of the Attorney General Web site: <http://www.atg.state.vt.us/display.php?smod=165>

PART THREE

RESPECT AND PROTECTION FOR VICTIMS

CHAPTER 10: RESPECT AND PROTECTION FOR VICTIMS

The safety and protection of victims and prevention of future victimization is a central goal of programs that work with sex offenders. It is important for staff and others who support an offender to model and demonstrate respect for victims and their families. The victim should never be portrayed to the offender as an adversary.

The needs of victims must be considered, as well as the needs of the offender and the program. These needs include protection from reoffense, protection from contact if desired, information about the offender's status, assurance that they will be protected in the future, and restitution.

OFFENDERS WITH DD AS VICTIMS

In working with an offender with DD, it is important to keep in mind the chance that, at some point in his life, he may have been a victim of abuse. Experiencing abuse does not cause sexually offending behavior in the vast majority of people. While treatment focuses on offending behaviors, it is essential to understand an offender's abuse history and its emotional impact in designing and carrying out treatment and supervision. (For more information on victimization of people with DD, see Chapter 1: What is "Developmental Disability"?)

VICTIM SERVICES

People who support offenders should be aware of the victim services in the area. Vermont has three types of victim services:

1. Victim Advocates in the Prosecutors' Offices. The State's Attorney in each county and the Vermont Attorney General each have a Victim Advocate. Victim Advocates support crime victims while their cases move through the criminal justice process. They try to prevent victims from being re-victimized by the legal process. The Victim Advocate also helps victims to understand the court process and their rights, provides information about the status of the case,

and helps victims get protections, support services, and victim compensation. Be aware that information shared with the Victim Advocate is **not confidential**. It can be shared with the State's Attorney, who may have a responsibility to share it with the defense attorney and the court.

2. Victim Services Specialists in the Department of Corrections. These specialists are housed in Community Correctional Service Centers (formerly Probation and Parole offices). Their role is to provide information, assistance and support to victims when the offender is under the supervision of the Department of Corrections. The Victim Services Specialist can let the victim know when the offender is ready for release from incarceration, and can pass along any of the victim's concerns to the Parole Board or the CSS. The Director of Victim Services can be reached at (802) 241-2302.

3. Local Domestic Violence and Sexual Assault Programs. Local non-profit rape crisis and domestic violence centers in Vermont provide voluntary, confidential information to victims of sexual assault. Information shared with staff of these centers is completely confidential. A victim can receive support with therapy, protection, and services from these programs without having to report the crime to the police or becoming involved in a criminal prosecution. A comprehensive list of these programs and other victim support and assistance programs is located at the Vermont Center for Crime Victim Services Web site: <http://www.ccvvs.state.vt.us>.

4. Adult Protective Services (APS). An office within DAIL. APS staff investigate complaints of abuse, neglect or exploitation of vulnerable adults. As part of their investigation, they often intervene to protect the victim and prevent future abuse.

Specialized support programs for victims with disabilities include:

- **Green Mountain Self-Advocates (GMSA)** – Statewide self-advocacy network run and operated by people with developmental disabilities. It can provide peer support to victims with DD. 1-800-564-9990 (in VT) or (802) 229-2600.
- **Barrier Free Justice** – Advocacy and legal support for victims with disabilities (in six northern and central counties of Vermont). 1-800-834-7890.

- **Deaf Victims Advocacy Services** – Provides a rich summary of resources at their Web site: http://www.dvas.org/links_content.
- **Vermont Communication Support Project** – Provides communication assistance to people with DD whose communication deficits interfere with their access to the justice system. (802) 828-0030. More information on Communication Specialists (CSs) appears later in this chapter.

COLLABORATION OF OFFENDER TREATMENT PROGRAMS AND VICTIM SERVICES

A victim-centered approach to offender treatment is vital and effective. Thus, the trauma suffered by the victim should be addressed as a part of the offender's treatment program. Developing a collaborative relationship between offender treatment programs and victim assistance programs can be helpful in this goal in several ways.

The Victim Advocate is in a unique position in that he or she already has information about and contact with the victim, even in many cases where the offender has not progressed through the criminal justice system. In adjudicated cases, Victim Advocates can provide copies of **Victim Impact Statements**, which can be useful in therapy and case management. These statements detail the trauma the victim has experienced, as well as what he or she would like to see as a disposition in the matter.

At the very least, a Victim Advocate can provide the victim's name, address and telephone number if notification is needed. Even if a case is not prosecuted, the Victim Advocate or the investigating police department may have information about the victim. Juvenile records are confidential by law and are usually not shared. If the offender or the victim is in State custody, however, the DCF case manager may have victim contact information. The details of the offense must be known so that current and possible future victims can be protected.

Many offenders lack victim empathy—one of the goals of therapy. Use of the Victim Impact Statement in therapy that stresses empathy in general helps to teach offenders that their victims are not “things” but are people to whom they have done serious harm. It is important for the team to be aware that many

offenders never develop victim empathy, but they may still choose to avoid reoffending.

Part of treatment may include some type of apology to the victim. (This is sometimes referred to as “**clarification.**”) The treatment team needs to know the victim’s current feelings about contact from the offender in order to make a good decision about how to handle an apology.

The victim perspective should be kept in mind whenever any decisions are made about case management, especially in the areas of level and type of supervision. For instance, if a victim is a client in the same agency where the offender is being served, a victim-centered approach is meant to ensure that the victim is not confronted by the offender—accidentally or otherwise. The case managers of both parties should be made aware of this possibility and treatment teams should use extreme caution in scheduling appointments at the agency offices. The victim should never be confronted by the offender at any point. The “right” to be in the agency is forfeited by the offender if the victim also receives supports from the agency. Similarly, if the victim is a staff member, she should be able to expect to be free from unexpected and unwanted contact with the victim at her workplace.

NOTIFICATION OF VICTIMS

Victim notification may be indicated when the offender is being released from prison or in case of any changes in the offender’s status or whereabouts. Whatever information is provided, the objective is to reassure the victim that her safety and protection is paramount. (For limitations upon disclosure, see Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment.)

Whenever possible, victim notification should be done by or in cooperation with one of the Victim Advocates or victim services programs listed at the beginning of this chapter. If the victim has developed a relationship with a Victim Advocate in the past, it would be helpful to team up with the Victim Advocate or to ask the Advocate to do the actual notification him or herself. Notification should be done in person—never by telephone, except in cases of imminent danger. All pertinent information which can be legally disclosed should be made available to the victim and the visit itself should be done in a sensitive manner.

VICTIMS' EXPERIENCES WITH THE JUDICIAL PROCESS

TESTIFYING

Following are some of the common difficulties any victim may face when involved in the criminal justice system:

- Remembering the details of the crime
- Fear of testifying in front of the defendant
- Embarrassment over being a victim
- Fear of what people will think of them
- Family pressures about testifying
- Rage
- Anger at the criminal justice system and how they have been treated
- Confusion about what is happening at any given time in the case
- Transportation problems
- Loss of wages from work
- Fear around safety
- Multiple delays in proceedings
- Loss of autonomy
- Ambivalence about testifying
- Re-experiencing trauma

In addition to the difficulties just mentioned, victims with DD may have to contend with the following difficulties because of their developmental delays:

- They may be especially vulnerable, easily manipulated or tricked.
- They may not be able to relate that the crime happened on a certain day or even a certain month; they may not know what time of day it was or even exactly where they were when the crime occurred.
- They may not be able to relate the details in a way that makes sense to others.
- They may not have verbal abilities.
- They may not be able to read or write.
- They may find it difficult to understand what is happening in the criminal justice system.
- The defense attorney may easily confuse them.

- Most important, they may not be aware that they have been victimized. (Depending on the level of disability, some people have many caretakers who have to put their hands on them during the course of helping them. There may be confusion about sexual touch or little or no knowledge of sexuality).

Many prosecutors do not know how to interview victims with DD and, therefore, hear a confusing story about what happened. The prosecutor may assume that a jury will not believe a victim because he or she cannot “get the facts straight,” or may fear that the defense attorney will easily confuse or coax the victim to say something that is not so. The presence of a Victim Advocate or attorney for the victim can certainly be helpful. He or she can make a request for a Communication Specialist to help the victim communicate throughout the criminal case, or other accommodations that may aid with court-related stress.

Communication Specialist (CS)

A Communication Specialist, provided by the Vermont Communication Support Project, is qualified to assist a victim with communication during the interview process, depositions, court testimony and proceedings. A CS

provides services analogous to those provided by an ASL interpreter for a person with a hearing impairment. The CS has training and experience in communication with persons with DD in order to effectively assist victims in relaying what happened, and understanding the court process and what is being said to them. The CS restates the question or information in a way that the victim can understand. The CS will not change the victim’s story.

VERMONT COMMUNICATION SUPPORT PROJECT

Provides communication assistance to people with DD whose communication deficits interfere with their access to the justice system. (802) 828-0030.

The court usually appoints a CS upon the request of one of the parties and a finding that it is necessary, although a formal court appointment is not necessary for a CS to provide services to a victim. Sometimes, several meetings with the victim are necessary to ensure that she is knowledgeable about what is being said and what is happening. This way, she can participate fully and make her wishes known. Once appointed, a CS should be available to accompany the victim at all proceedings in which the victim’s presence is required. To make a referral, contact the Vermont Communication Support Project at (802) 828-0030.

Accommodations for Court-related Stress

Victims are likely to face many difficulties, especially if the case is being prosecuted in court. Disclosure, police and attorney interviews, depositions, testifying at trial, motion, sentencing and restitution hearings, along with the possibility of Parole Board hearings are all stressful events. There are a number of ways the victim may be spared some of the emotional trauma generated by the criminal proceedings. For example, interviews can be shortened, sworn affidavits can be submitted in lieu of live testimony, a CS can assist with communication, and testimony sometimes can be videotaped to spare the person from appearing at the trial and testifying on the witness stand in front of the offender. The Victim Advocate can read the Victim's Impact Statement at the time of sentencing, if necessary.

It is important for the offender and his support team to realize that accommodations to protect the victim are essential to her wellbeing just as the offender's rights to due process are important protections for him. Staff should model empathy for the difficulty of being a victim in the court process, and attempt to understand how the strategies the victim and her team select are intended to protect her.

Resources

Barrier Free Justice – Advocacy and legal support for victims with disabilities (in six northern and central counties of Vermont). 1-800-834-7890.

Deaf Victims Advocacy Services – Provides a rich summary of resources at their Web site: http://www.dvas.org/links_content.

Green Mountain Self-Advocates (GMSA) – Statewide self-advocacy network run and operated by people with developmental disabilities. It can provide peer support to victims with DD. 1-800-564-9990 (in VT) or (802) 229-2600.

Vermont Center for Crime Victim Services – A statewide referral and information resource for victims of crime. 58 South Main Street, Waterbury, VT 05676. 1-800-750-1213. www.ccvv.state.vt.us.

Vermont Communication Support Project – Provides communication assistance to people with DD whose communication deficits interfere with their access to the justice system. (802) 828-0030.

PART FOUR

SUPERVISION SYSTEMS : SEPARATE ROLES ; COLLABORATIVE ACTION

CHAPTER 11:

THE COLLABORATIVE TEAM

PURPOSE OF THE COLLABORATIVE TEAM

A Collaborative Team consists of the key individuals who interact with the sex offender, working to protect the community and to meet the needs of the offender. The team is critical for both supervision (to protect the public) and treatment.

Supervision and treatment are closely intertwined; one cannot work well without the other. Supervision without treatment restricts the offender in a punitive way, with no chance of learning new skills or of lowering the risk of reoffending. When treatment is added to the mix, an opportunity is created for the offender to learn new social skills, new ways of thinking about sexuality, and empathy for the victim. Treatment without supervision creates risk for the community. The offender cannot be expected to behave appropriately without supervision until he has learned and incorporated risk management skills into his daily life. An offender's denial, manipulation and distorted thinking are not easily corrected in treatment, and this takes time.

THE OFFENDER SHOULD ATTEND TEAM MEETINGS AND IS CONSIDERED A PART OF THE TEAM. THIS TEAM SHOULD BE VIEWED AS SUPPORTING THE NOTION OF COMMUNITY SAFETY, WITH THE OFFENDER BEING ONE PART OF THE TEAM, RATHER THAN JUST A SUPPORT TEAM IN PLACE FOR THE OFFENDER.

SOMETIMES, THE OFFENDER WILL ATTEND JUST PART OF THE MEETING, BECAUSE OF SHORT ATTENTION, OR BECAUSE OTHER TEAM MEMBERS NEED TIME TO DISCUSS AN ISSUE WITHOUT THE OFFENDER BEING PRESENT.

MEMBERS OF THE TEAM

A Collaborative Team should include any of the following key people who work with the offender:

- Developmental Services Program (DSP) services coordinator
- Legal guardian
- Community access worker
- Employment consultant and/or job coach
- Home provider (HP)
- Therapist
- Psychiatrist
- Correctional Services Specialist (CSS)
- Special education/school representative
- Department for Children and Families (DCF) caseworker

Family members and victim representatives may be included in the team. The clinical director of the DS agency (if one exists) should be on the team if the offender's treatment or supervision present particularly complex issues.

Ideally, this team should be created prior to the transition of the offender to the agency. Regular meetings should be held to ensure a smooth and comprehensive transition. The team's mission or purpose is documented in the Individual Support Agreement (ISA), written by the offender and the team.

When the team first forms, there should be discussion about ground rules, such as sharing (or confidentiality) of information with individuals outside the group, expectations about attendance and being on time, meeting times and length, responsibility for notes or minutes, and communication between meetings.

Like any well-functioning team, the team needs a facilitator who is responsible for seeing that the views of all members are voiced and heard and helping the team to move on if it gets stuck on a particular subject. Without a facilitator, it is most common for the most extroverted or forceful members of the team to dominate the conversation, and the valuable knowledge and opinions of other team members are lost. The facilitator is typically responsible for making sure that there is agreement about the agenda, keeping the meeting to the agreed-upon

time frame, and summarizing decisions of the team. The role of facilitator can be assumed by a single person or rotated among the group.

All information must be shared among team members (see Chapter 13: Supervision by the Department of Corrections for reasons why this is important). In addition to keeping the offender and the community safe, sharing information can be useful in meeting the needs of the offender in ways not related to offending, e.g., obtaining the skills needed to perform a job, learning how to read, and social skills. If the offender is in school, team members should be willing to attend Individualized Education Program (IEP) meetings. They should also be willing to attend any meetings in a correctional center when the offender is transitioning out into the community.

THE INDIVIDUAL SUPPORT AGREEMENT

It is critical for members of the team to come to agreement about the basic mission and goals of the team. For an offender who is receiving developmental services, the Individual Support Agreement (ISA) offers a systematic way for the team to discuss and agree upon goals and supports.

The ISA details the goals of the offender, which, at a minimum, should include participation in treatment without further offenses. Supports and outcomes should be defined clearly and listed on the ISA.

The ISA mechanism drives the team, along with input from the therapist working with the offender. The whole team, including the offender, must work to develop the ISA. This way, all members will be invested in the plan and offer their full support. Without full support, there is a good chance that the team will fail in its mission. (For more information on the ISA, see Chapter 12: The Vermont Developmental Services System.)

WHAT MAKES AN EFFECTIVE TEAM?

A team is effective when all members:

- share all information.
- work as a member of a team.
- understand that protection of the community is the responsibility of the team.
- are comfortable in working with offenders and holding them accountable for their behavior.
- are comfortable discussing sex.
- are reasonably comfortable with their own and others' sexuality.
- are knowledgeable about sexual offending behaviors.
- are knowledgeable about a victim-centered approach and how to apply it.
- maintain objectivity.
- cope with stress.
- set boundaries.
- are assertive.
- are flexible.
- are willing and available to engage in required training.
- understand the legal requirements for the offender and the team (for instance the court order, statutory registration, legal duty to warn, mandated reporting).

FREQUENCY OF MEETINGS

Meetings should be scheduled regularly. The frequency of meetings will depend upon the risk level of the offender. In the case of an offender who is at high risk, meetings should occur at least twice per month. All members should be held to a high standard of attendance at meetings. It is imperative that the offender realize that all team members support the plan and take the responsibility seriously.

Strict attendance also means that all members will have the same information at any given time. Offenders routinely manipulate the situation if they realize that any team member is not “in the loop.”

DEALING WITH CONFLICTING VALUES

Reconciling the conflicting values of team members can be difficult, but is necessary. As mentioned, members should be comfortable with their own (and others’) sexuality and in openly discussing sexual matters. They must understand that the two most important items the team must confront are community safety and treatment to reduce offender risk. Team members who cannot understand or accept this point of view may need to be replaced. It is important to present a unified, solid front when working with an offender.

The issue of open sharing of lapse behavior through the team process can be particularly difficult because it may lead to severe sanctions or a return to prison. Often a family member, shared living provider (SLP), guardian, or the offender himself will withhold information which would lead to sanctions. At other times, they may withhold information simply because they are unsure of the consequences of sharing the information. From the beginning, teams should discuss why sharing all information is crucial for treatment and community safety and which types of lapse behavior will lead to which consequences. The risks of sharing information about lapse behavior should be acknowledged. This issue should be revisited periodically.

Self-evaluation and a willingness to look at one’s own beliefs, feelings and behaviors should be a regular part of the team’s business. Team members will deal routinely with a variety of emotionally charged issues when addressing offender tactics, such as attempted domination and intimidation, anger, aggression, depression, and self-defeating behaviors as well as contending with dysfunctional

families, victim issues and ongoing risk assessment. Team members should be aware that sometimes teams working with offenders mirror some of the same dysfunctional behaviors the offender exhibits, such as denial, splitting and manipulation. It is crucial for each team member to take good care of himself physically and emotionally.

DEALING WITH DIFFICULT TEAM MEMBERS

The skills and expectations for effective team members are very high. Frequently, important members of the team (i.e., family members, shared living providers, the offender) lack the experience or skills to be effective team members. For these individuals, coaching before and outside of the team meetings is essential.

The coaching role is typically assumed by the service coordinator or CSS, but it may be assumed by the therapist or another team member. Coaching may consist of explaining basic principles of sex offender treatment and supervision which are new to this person but well-known to other team members. Coaching may also involve role playing, assisting the team member to verbalize thoughts and feelings, discussing in advance issues which may arise at the meeting, or providing the team member with direct feedback about why certain behavior is disruptive or distracting. Within the meeting, the inexperienced team member may be partnered with a more experienced team member who will provide coaching during the meeting.

If a professional member of the team, such as the service coordinator, school representative, or CSS, is not cooperating with the expectations and ground rules for team members, another member of the team should assume responsibility for giving the person feedback and offer coaching. If the professional member does not respond and his or her conduct continues to divide or distract the team, the team member's supervisor should be approached. If the therapist is not following the expectations and ground rules for the team, team members should give the therapist feedback; if the therapist is not willing or able to change, a different therapist should be chosen.

CHAPTER 12: THE VERMONT DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES SYSTEM

The Division of Disability and Aging Services (DDAS) plans, coordinates, administers, monitors, and evaluates services for people with developmental disabilities (DD) and their families in Vermont. DDAS is part of the Department of Aging and Independent Living (DAIL). The main office of DDAS is in the Weeks Building in the State Office Complex in Waterbury.

Developmental Services Program (DSP) services and supports are developed and delivered in accordance with the Vermont Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996. All DSP services for people with DD are provided in local communities throughout the state. Services include intake and assessment, support coordination, residential supports, community supports, work supports, clinical services, crisis supports, respite and family supports.

DAIL designates one **Designated Agency (DA)** in each geographic region of the state as responsible for ensuring these services are available.

The responsibilities of a DA include the following:

- Receiving and acting upon referrals and applications for services.
- Informing applicants and service recipients of their rights.
- Assuring a person-centered service plan is developed for each recipient, i.e., an Individual Support Agreement (ISA).
- Responding to consumer satisfaction information, complaints and grievances.
- Providing crisis services for any eligible person in the geographic area.
- Evaluating and addressing training needs.
- Developing a comprehensive services network and assuring the capacity to meet the needs and desired outcomes of eligible people in the region.
- Monitoring data and reporting it to DAIL.

In addition there are four **Specialized Service Agencies (SSAs)** that provide specialized, comprehensive services to selected individuals but do not have broader regional responsibilities. Some sex offenders receive supervision and support from DAs and others receive support from SSAs. Once a person is receiving services, there is no difference in services, funding, or oversight between an SSA and a DA. There are ten DAs, four SSAs and one contracted provider in Vermont. All of these are private, non-profit providers. (See the list of Vermont Developmental Service Agencies in Appendix A.)

A person with a developmental disability and/or his family may also choose **self-managed supports**, wherein the person or family manages the funds to pay for necessary supports with the oversight of the local DA and monies being passed through a fiscal intermediary. Self-managed supports are not suitable for sex offenders.

APPLYING FOR SERVICES

Any person who believes he or she has a developmental disability, or is a family member or guardian of a person with DD, may apply for developmental services programs. A one-page application form must be completed (see sample application in Appendix B) and filed at the DA for the geographic area where the person with DD resides (see map in Appendix C). The DA will help any applicant who needs assistance in completing the form.

Upon receiving a completed application, the DA screens the paperwork for any emergency needs. If there is no emergency, the DA conducts an assessment to answer the following questions:

- Does the person have a developmental disability as defined by law?
- What does the person need?
- Does the person's situation meet the criteria for receiving services or funding defined in the System of Care Plan (see next section)?
- What are the financial resources of the person?

The DA should give a written decision on the application within 45 days (or earlier if there is an emergency).

ELIGIBILITY FOR DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES IN VERMONT

Eligibility for receiving developmental services is defined in the Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996⁴ and in regulations of the Department.⁵ For adults, a person must (1) have a developmental disability and (2) be a resident of Vermont.

To “have a developmental disability,” a person must have **intellectual disability** or a **pervasive developmental disorder** which occurred before age 18, and also substantial deficits in adaptive behavior which occurred before age 18. These terms are defined in greater detail in the regulations.

A person has a developmental disability if he or she has:

- a full scale IQ of 70 or below on a standard IQ test for adults **or**
- a diagnosis of pervasive developmental disorder by a psychiatrist or psychologist

and (in either case)

- significant (lower than 99 per cent of Americans of the same age) deficits in adaptive function in two or more major life activities as measured on a standardized test of adaptive behavior.

Detailed information about how “developmental disability” is determined is contained in Section 2 of the Department's Regulations Implementing the Vermont Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996 (available on-line at: <http://www.ddmhs.state.vt.us/legislation/legislation.html>).

Every three years, DAIL adopts a plan—the **System of Care Plan**—describing the nature, extent, allocation, and timing of services that will be provided to people with DD and their families with state and federal funds. The plan is revised annually based upon fiscal resources and program priorities.

Criteria for receiving funding for developmental services are in the System of Care Plan. This plan defines the circumstances for which funding can be used to

⁴ Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996, 18 V.S.A. §§8721 et seq.

⁵ Division of Disability and Aging Services, Vermont Department of Aging and Independent Living (1998, July). Regulations Implementing the Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996, Sections 1.01 – 1.14.

meet the needs of new and existing clients. As these priorities may change annually, reference should be made to the most current System of Care Plan, which is always available at the DAIL Web site (<http://www.dail.state.vt.us>).

Current priorities include funding to:

- prevent an adult from being abused, neglected, or exploited.
- prevent an adult from being homeless.
- prevent or end institutionalization (defined as Vermont Psychiatric Care Hospital [VPCH], psychiatric hospitals, intermediate care facilities [ICFs/MR], and nursing homes).
- supervise and support a person committed under Act 248 or an order of hospitalization because of being dangerous to others.
- prevent an adult who poses a risk to public safety by endangering others (although this “does not substitute/replace Corrections supervision” for people who have committed and have been convicted of a crime.⁶)

This last public safety category can include:

- individuals who have maxed out of their sentence and pose a public safety risk.
- individuals who were substantiated against for abuse by DCF or APS or otherwise known to have committed a dangerous act but who were not prosecuted.
- young adults who were in DCF custody because of offending and are aging out of DCF custody.
- individuals under community supervision of Department of Corrections.

If an individual is under DOC supervision, DSP funding will pay for supports related to the person’s disabilities; DOC is expected to take responsibility for supervision for community safety. A person who has been charged with a crime and whose case is still pending is not eligible for funding relating to public safety concerns.

⁶ Vermont State System of Care Plan for Developmental Services, Three Year Plan FY 2005-FY 2007, p. 54 (2004).

NOTE: IF AN INDIVIDUAL IS NOT ELIGIBLE FOR DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES PROGRAMS, THERE ARE MANY OTHER RESOURCES. SEE CHAPTER 25: RESOURCES.

The System of Care Plan states that DSP funding cannot be used for institutional placements, residential schools/treatment centers, or to develop new congregate residences with more than four beds.⁷

PAYING FOR DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES

Nearly all developmental services in Vermont are paid for by a combination of federal and state funds through Vermont's Home and Community-based Waiver (HCBW) program. This program allows Medicaid funds to be spent flexibly in community settings to keep people safe and out of nursing homes and state institutions for people with intellectual disability (such as the former Brandon Training School).

Of every dollar spent on services, about 60 cents comes from the federal government, and 40 cents comes from the Vermont legislature. At present, the federal government matches all state expenditures. Thus, the limit on funding is based upon the annual allocation from the Legislature.

Most people with developmental disabilities have a long term, even lifetime need for services and supports. In recent years, there have been more people seeking new services than the number of persons leaving because of moving, becoming independent, or dying. Thus, the only way to fund new needs or new clients is by increasing funds from the Legislature or by cutting existing services. As mentioned previously, the System of Care Plan is designed to describe on an annual basis how much funding is available and what the priorities for funding will be.

A person who is eligible and in need of services which meet a System of Care Plan priority will receive from the DA an **authorized funding limit (AFL)** which describes the types of services that can be funded for the person and the amount of money available to pay for each service. The person and the person's

⁷ Ibid., page 60.

Collaborative Team will then come together to determine what program will best meet the person's needs and how the services should be designed.

If the person doesn't use or need all the services funded, the DA will reduce the person's budget and transfer the money to someone else in need. If the person's needs increase, the DA can increase the budget if the new needs meet a System of Care Plan priority.

As a general rule, Medicaid funds cannot be used to pay for an individual's room and board. This does not usually pose a problem because the vast majority of people who receive developmental services receive Supplemental Security Income (SSI) or Social Security Disability Income (SSDI), which is used to cover room and board costs. People who live in apartments can qualify for Section 8 housing supports which subsidize housing costs in excess of 30 per cent of a person's income.

TYPES OF SERVICES OFFERED

Provider agencies offer a comprehensive range of services designed to support individuals and families at all levels of need. Service and support plans are developed around the specific needs of an individual as determined by a **needs assessment**. The needs assessment is performed by the DA in collaboration with the person and his guardian or family upon the person's entry into services and at least annually thereafter. All funded supports must then be delineated in the person's ISA and reviewed on at least an annual basis.

Supports may include:

- Residential supports
- Community and social supports
- Employment services
- Family support
- Support and service coordination
- Medical and nursing support
- Emotional and behavioral support
- Clinical, psychiatric and crisis support
- Transportation
- Supervised/assisted living (minimal residential support for independent living)

Specialized supports include:

- Communication supports
- Continuing education and literacy enhancement
- Social and Sexual education
- Adaptive equipment, accessibility and home modification
- Parenting skills for parents with disabilities
- Supports for sex offenders and others with criminal offense histories
- Aging and end-of-life care

The **Developmental Home (DH)** model (also referred to as a Shared Living Home [SLH]) is the most common setting for adults receiving residential supports in Vermont. Individualized home supports are provided for one or two people in the home or apartment of the residential providers. Home providers have a contractual agreement with the DA or SSA and have specific responsibilities to carry out the ISA.

THE ISA (INDIVIDUAL SUPPORT AGREEMENT)

Everyone who receives DSP funding must have an **Individual Support Agreement (ISA)**. The ISA is a written agreement that lists the supports that will be paid for with state and federal funds. The ISA details the goals of the offender, which, at a minimum, should include participation in treatment without further offenses. Supports and outcomes should be defined clearly and listed on the ISA.

The ISA will shape the work of the Collaborative Team, along with input from the therapist working with the offender. Thus, it is imperative that the whole team, including the offender, work together to develop the ISA. This way members will be invested in the plan and the full support of all team members will be secured. Without full support, there is a good chance that the team will fail in its mission.

Behavior Support Plans are developed in the context of the ISA for clients who present behavioral challenges that require medical or skilled clinical intervention. Positive supports should be the foundation of any plan. Support needs are not limited to formal interventions and services but include informal supports, which enhance a client's physical, emotional and spiritual well being.

The need for medical and psychological interventions should be explained by the appropriate professional (e.g., treating physician or mental health provider) before they are included in the support plan.

The plan should be reviewed on a schedule in accordance with the ISA process, or more frequently if needed. Requirements to keep community members and the offender safe will be detailed in the plan. Any restrictive practices that are detailed in the plan require initial review by the agency's **professional review committee (PRC)**, and the committee may recommend changes in the plan. Any plan which requires restraints must also be reviewed by the DDAS Human Rights Committee. More information is found in the Behavior Support Guidelines of DDAS (for a copy, see the DAIL Web site).

Team members should receive copies of the ISA. They may be asked to acknowledge, in writing, that they have read the plan and that training has been completed to their satisfaction. Any **special training** needed by team members is detailed in the ISA along with a timeline for initial training and subsequent supervision. The DS case manager will arrange for and/or provide and oversee the training content.

ROLE OF THE DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES SYSTEM

OFFENDERS UNDER CORRECTIONAL SUPERVISION

The Department of Corrections (DOC) has primary responsibility for assuring community safety from an offender who has been convicted of a crime, even if he has a developmental disability. However, the offender may still qualify for developmental services based upon developmental needs; for instance, he may be an adult who will be homeless if he doesn't receive residential supports.

In a situation like this, the Correctional Services Specialist (CSS) may assist the person to apply for developmental services. Once developmental services are established, the CSS will meet regularly with the offender to assure that he is complying with his community supervision (probation, parole, supervised community sentence, or conditional re-entry) conditions, and the CSS will need to assure that the developmental services staff understands the community supervision conditions and when to report a violation. Ordinarily it will be the developmental services case manager who will serve as liaison with the

Corrections staff. (See Chapter 11: The Collaborative Team and Chapter 13: Supervision by Department of Corrections).

Some areas of the state have therapy groups specifically designed for sex offenders with DD. These groups are open to offenders who are under correctional supervision, even if the offender does not need or qualify for other developmental services. Payment is arranged on an individual basis.

If an offender is in a correctional facility, he does not receive developmental services. Medicaid-funded services stop when a person enters a correctional facility. Sometimes individuals seek developmental services in order to leave jail sooner. In general, this will not be possible. The System of Care Plan states that developmental services funds are “not intended to substitute for or replace Corrections supervision for people who have committed and been convicted of a crime.”

An individual may receive developmental services upon leaving the correctional facility. If Corrections staff think that a person may benefit from services, they can assist a person to apply for developmental services (see previous section Applying for Services). The application should be sent to the DA for the county where the person was residing before he was incarcerated. The DA will conduct the evaluation and needs assessment while the person is still incarcerated. It is recommended that the application process start at least six months before the offender’s projected release date.

In rare instances, DOC may contract with DAIL to provide residential supports and supervision to a person who would otherwise be incarcerated. This occurs in cases where the person cannot fit into the correctional setting because of developmental disabilities or where Corrections staff think that an early release on conditional re-entry to a DS setting will promote the person’s safe transition to the community.

Developmental services staff are available to consult with Corrections staff who have questions or need assistance in providing correctional supervision to an offender with DD. Assistance is available through the DA or through DDAS, (802) 241-2616.

OFFENDERS UNDER COMMITMENT (ACT 248)

DAIL bears responsibility for community safety in the case of an offender committed to DAIL under Act 248. These offenders have priority for funding under the System of Care Plan. Supports, services, and budgets are individualized but typically include residential supports, community and work supports, individual and group therapy, psychiatric supports (if needed), respite, and case management (service coordination).

Not every DA has supports for serving high needs sex offenders. If an offender lives in a county that does not have needed supports, DAIL may move the offender to another county.

SCHOOL-AGED OFFENDERS

The relationship between developmental services and the offender's school team will depend upon the nature of the offense, whether the offender is in DCF custody, is living with family, or is living in a Developmental Services Program residence. In every case, it is essential to obtain authorizations for release of information so that school officials and developmental services staff may fully exchange information.

School officials may need considerable information about best practices for supporting sex offenders with DD. Offenders under DCF custody or the Office of Public Guardian will have a **surrogate parent**, who is the legally-authorized decision-maker for school services. It is particularly important for this person to understand best practices for supporting sex offenders. Sharing this manual with key members of the school team could be helpful.

In working with school services, it is important to know what the staff who actually supervise the individual have observed, and to include them in the Collaborative Team. For instance, it is not helpful for the only team member to be a school case manager if the offender spends most of his day with a paraprofessional aide and the school bus driver. It is essential that these direct service school staff understand the individual's risks and treatment plan and have an opportunity to communicate directly with individuals responsible for other parts of the offender's life.

OFFENDERS IN DCF CUSTODY

Most sex offenders in DCF custody are supervised outside of the developmental services system. Many continue to be sent to residential treatment facilities. In a few cases, however, DCF contracts with a DA for the supervision and support of a youthful offender with DD. In these cases, it is essential to include the person's DCF worker as a member of the Collaborative Team; this is the legal guardian for the youth.

TRANSITION FROM DCF CUSTODY

Transition from DCF custody into adult DS services requires significant planning and preparation. When a DA becomes aware of an adolescent who will be seeking developmental services at age 18, it is essential for staff to be proactive in planning. DA staff should have active contact with the DCF worker and the offender and let them know what services are available. Well before the youth's 18th birthday, they should assure that:

- an application for developmental services is filed.
- an application for SSI is filed with Social Security.
- an application for guardianship is filed if the DCF worker thinks the person will need a guardian (see Chapter 8: Guardianship).
- an authorization for release of information is signed giving DSP staff access to all relevant records maintained by DCF and by the residential treatment facility, if any. Experience has shown that DSP staff should review these records and make copies of all relevant history and assessments promptly; it becomes more difficult to obtain this information after the youth turns 18.

NONADJUDICATED OFFENDERS

Developmental Services Program supports many people who are known to have engaged in sexually abusive behavior but who are not under any order of adjudication. This may be because: they completed their sentence; the offense(s) occurred when they were a juvenile; they were not prosecuted; or the charges against them were dismissed.

Where staff know that a person has engaged in sexually abusive behavior, they cannot ignore the risk. The following guidelines are designed to provide guidance to programs that serve people with DD who are known or suspected to be at

risk of committing a sexual offense, and who are **not** under any court ordered supervision, such as probation, parole, supervised community sentence, DCF custody, or Act 248.

These guidelines reflect the obligation of developmental services programs to balance concerns for community safety, rights of the individual, professional ethics and agency liability. A person is suspected of being **at risk** to commit a sexual offense if a qualified mental health professional has found that the person's behaviors indicate the person is at significant risk of engaging in or continuing to engage in illegal sexual behaviors. For the purposes of this policy, a **qualified mental health professional** is a person skilled and experienced in the identification and assessment of sex offenders.

GUIDELINES FOR DSP SUPPORT OF NONADJUDICATED OFFENDERS

1. The agency has an obligation to assist the offender and his guardian to learn about services that can help decrease the person's risk of sexually offending. The agency shall assist a willing person to access such services on an ongoing basis.
2. The agency shall evaluate the person's risk for sexual offending. The evaluation may range from an internal case review to an external sex offender evaluation. If the person will not cooperate with a recommended risk assessment, the agency may take the most conservative service delivery approach to manage the person's risk of sexually offending.
3. Services and supports may be modified to reduce the person's risk of sexual offending. These modifications may include limiting the person's access to potential victims or refusing services which would place the person in high risk situations.
4. Services and supports which do not increase a person's risk shall not be used as a contingency or denied, except as described in #5 below.
5. The agency may make services and supports for a person who presents an assessed risk of sexual offending contingent upon the person's granting the agency authorization to inform neighbors, co-workers, or others who may be at risk, or who may be in a position to minimize risk (e.g., an employer or landlord). This authorization may extend beyond the "duty to warn," as defined in Vermont law, to any individuals in the risk category (e.g., any children in the neighborhood).

Source

Division of Disability and Aging Services, Vermont Department of Aging and Independent Living. (July 1998). Regulations Implementing the Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996, Sections 1.01 – 1.14.

CHAPTER 13: SUPERVISION BY THE DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS

This section of the manual provides an overview of the responsibilities of the Department of Corrections in the supervision of individuals who are on probation, parole, or conditional re-entry (formerly called “furlough”). For those outside the Department of Corrections, this section will aid in understanding the responsibilities and the limitations of Corrections supervision.

ROLE OF THE CORRECTIONAL SERVICES SPECIALIST

The **Correctional Services Specialist (CSS)**, also referred to as a probation or parole officer, has the responsibility of monitoring an offender’s behavior to ensure his compliance with conditions imposed by the court (for probation), the Parole Board (for parole), or the Department of Corrections (for conditional re-entry). Additionally the CSS may be required to complete a Presentence Investigation (PSI) report on an offender prior to sentencing (see Chapter 4: Presentence Investigation). Typically, the judge orders this report, although the PSI may be ordered by the prosecutor or the defense attorney as well.

The purpose of supervision for a sex offender is to monitor a convicted offender’s behavior in the community and to intervene prior to a possible victimization. This is accomplished by meeting with the offender and maintaining contact with the offender's treatment provider and others who have regular contact with the offender, such as his employer, family members, pastor, and landlord. The CSS has the authority to bring the offender before the court or the Parole Board if the offender is not abiding by the conditions of his probation or parole.

ADAPTING CORRECTIONAL SUPERVISION FOR OFFENDERS WITH DD

There are many similarities between sex offenders with DD and sex offenders without DD. Both populations often express high levels of denial, lack empathy, and exhibit poor impulse control. The cognitive-behavioral and relapse-prevention modalities are applicable to both groups. However, there are important differences of which the CSS should be aware. Haaven, Little and Petre-Miller (1990) point out three significant differences.

1. Using a confrontational approach to denial is rarely effective. It is recommended that the CSS first develop a positive and supportive relationship with the offender followed by using an incremental disclosure approach.
2. Offenders with DD have greater difficulty completing daily living activities and solving life crises, and, as a result, they become more dependent on the program and staff.
3. Self-esteem is particularly difficult to address because offenders with DD have fewer areas of competency. To compensate for these deficiencies, offenders with DD often exaggerate their accomplishments, are sensitive to criticism, overreact to feedback, and are more fearful of change.

Other differences include difficulty in understanding legal requirements, difficulty in remembering without repetition, tendency toward acquiescence (thus, the importance of avoiding yes/no questions), little or no reading skills, and poor understanding of dates and finances. The DS case manager may be helpful in aiding the CSS to understand the offender's learning style and suggesting techniques or supports to assist in communication and to distinguish noncompliance from poor coping skills. For instance, an offender with DD may not respond to a letter scheduling an appointment; this may be because the offender does not read. The CSS may need to arrange to send a copy of any written material to a family member or support staff.

Most importantly, the pace of change with an offender with DD will be slow. Offenders with DD will be slower to grasp concepts of relapse prevention and will need ample support to incorporate concepts learned in group into daily life.

The CSS needs to be clear, concrete, and use language geared to the learning level of the client. When educating the offender in the relapse prevention model, identify a lower number of risk factors and coping strategies so as not to overwhelm the offender with too many new tasks to learn. Although it is important to challenge high-risk behaviors, the offender with DD may take a disproportionate amount of time to make changes. How the CSS addresses risky behavior will go a long way in encouraging the DD offender to continue to share this information and learn other ways to behave.

CONDITIONS OF PROBATION AND PAROLE

With sex offenders, a CSS ordinarily recommends special conditions of probation/parole that are tailored to the sex offender's risk factors to sexually deviant behavior. For example, most offenders convicted of sexually abusing a child will have a condition limiting their contact with children. Specialized conditions enable the CSS to intervene prior to the commission of a new sexual offense. Failure to adhere to conditions could cause an offender to be charged with the crime of violating his conditions of probation or parole and result in sanctions being administered (see sample probation conditions in Chapter 5: Sentencing.). In the case of an offender with DD, the conditions may require cooperation with treatment and supervision by a DS program.

COOPERATION BETWEEN CORRECTIONS AND DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES PROGRAMS

The Department of Corrections and the DS program staff bring different skills and expertise. When Corrections and DS staff are both involved with an offender, Corrections will take the lead on making decisions to protect public safety (prevent reoffending) and the DS staff will take the lead in providing support in activities of daily living. If Corrections has selected the DS program to provide treatment to the offender, the two programs will have to work closely in a Collaborative Team.

During the pre-sentencing phase of the criminal justice proceedings the CSS will probably need to prepare a Presentence Investigation (PSI) report. The PSI is a comprehensive background report on the offender that includes recommendations for sentencing and treatment options (see Chapter 4: Presentence Investigation). When writing the PSI, the CSS should seek input from the DS case manager in order to identify the services that will be available to the offender. This will assist the CSS in making realistic and relevant sentencing and treatment recommendations to the court. If the victim chooses to cooperate, the CSS interviews her and includes this information in the report. This information can be helpful for the Collaborative Team in using a victim-centered approach.

Later, when an offender is placed on probation or is released on parole, a Collaborative Team composed of the CSS, DS program staff, treatment provider, guardian (if applicable) and family will help to maintain community safety while allowing the sex offender to live in the community (see Chapter 11: The Collaborative Team). Identifying the roles of the Collaborative Team members is important in order to avoid confusion and conflict.

In planning the process of information management, it is helpful to develop a case plan outlining how and when information will be shared among the team members. Offenders in sex offender treatment are routinely expected to sign waivers of confidentiality and information release forms so that all members of the team can share information. Each member of the Collaborative Team must obtain an authorization for release of information from the offender (and the offender's guardian, if applicable) so that all information can flow freely among Collaborative Team members.

Cooperation and clear communication between the case manager and corrections personnel are imperative to community safety and good case planning. Both should be willing to share information openly, as both are responsible for sex offender supervision and public safety.

Some of the offender's probation, parole, or developmental services requirements may overlap. An effort should be made to clarify each person's roles. For example, supervision is a role that is required of both the case manager and the CSS but it is the responsibility of the CS to report violations of law to the Court. Both parties may have an interest in employment being maintained by the

offender but it is the case manager's responsibility (along with the client's) to assure that the offender has the supports he needs to succeed at the job.

The developmental services **ISA** (see Chapter 12: on The Vermont Developmental Services System) should include all of the conditions of probation or parole, along with input from the CSS (and other Corrections personnel if the offender is being released from a correctional facility). Clarity is needed regarding the level and type of supervision required, the risk factors for the offender, reporting conditions, living situations, employment and treatment options and requirements. Duplication of services can be avoided and a more effective support plan written—one that ensures both community safety and that the offender's needs are also being met. It is also important for correctional staff and developmental services staff to agree on how much responsibility the offender should assume for compliance with treatment and supervision expectations and when it is necessary for staff to provide support and accommodations.

Collaboration between the CSS and the DS case manager must be maintained in the presence of common offender behaviors, such as manipulation, splitting, and denial. Setting and maintaining boundaries with the offender will be more effective if the CSS and case manager work in tandem rather than at odds. Working together, the CSS and the case manager are in a position to assess risk factors and the level and type of supervision required at any point in time. They are able to target the offender's accountability and cognitive distortions on a regular basis. In addition, cooperation can be beneficial for the CSS and case manager in that they are able to communicate with and confide in a knowledgeable professional when an outlet is needed or when issues arise.

Communication between the CSS and the DS case manager should happen on all levels. For example, psychopharmacological interventions may be provided to sex offenders by developmental services programs. The CSS should be kept informed of all such interventions by the DS team. Likewise, if an offender is sanctioned because of a violation, the DS case manager must be informed immediately. Even seemingly unimportant decisions should be shared for everyone's best interest.

VIOLATIONS OF PROBATION/PAROLE/CONDITIONAL RE-ENTRY

The CSS has the authority to violate an offender's probation, parole or conditional re-entry status if the offender violates one or more of his conditions. For a violation of probation or parole, the offender has to go back to court and may face incarceration. For a violation of conditional re-entry, the offender may be sent directly to prison by the CSS. The CSS, in deciding when a violation should be brought, typically consults with team members. Some situations may occur that are so high risk that the CSS may have to make an emergency arrest and consult with team members after the fact.

Sources

Cumming, G. & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the Sex Offender*. 2nd Ed. Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.

Haaven, J., Little, R. & Petre-Miller, D. (1990). *Treating intellectually disabled sex offenders*. Orwell, VT: Safer Society Press.

PART FIVE

THE CYCLE OF SUPERVISION AND SUPPORT: ASSESSMENT, SAFETY, TREATMENT, REASSESSMENT

CHAPTER 14: ASSESSMENT AND PSYCHOSEXUAL EVALUATIONS

A thorough assessment is the first step in providing effective services to someone who has engaged in sexually inappropriate behavior. This section of the manual provides an overview of the assessment process and focuses on the use of psychosexual evaluations. **Psychosexual evaluations** determine the nature of an identified abuser's sexual deviancy, treatment needs, amenability to treatment, risk for reoffense, and supervision needs. This manual does not address other types of evaluations that a sex offender with DD may undergo, such as evaluations to determine intellectual functioning, adaptive functioning, competency to stand trial, and mental state at the time of an offense.

EVALUATOR QUALIFICATIONS

Evaluators should have specialized training in the assessment of sexual offending behavior, an advanced degree in a mental health profession, and a license or certification to practice independently.

Evaluators should also be familiar with the characteristics of individuals with developmental disabilities and feel comfortable communicating with people with developmental disabilities.

APPROPRIATE REFERRAL QUESTIONS

Ideally, individuals who are referred for a psychosexual evaluation already have been found to have engaged in sexually abusive behavior. This is an important issue since evaluators should not be placed in the role of determining guilt or innocence. That is the role of the criminal justice system, not the therapist or developmental services system. Mental health professionals have no expertise in determining whether or not someone has committed a sexual offense.

The Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (ATSA) highlights this issue in their practice standards and guidelines, stating, "there is no known psychological or physiological test, profile, evaluation procedure, or combination

of such tools that prove or disprove whether a client has committed a specific sexual act” (ATSA, 2005).

Preferably, determining whether an individual has engaged in sexually abusive behavior is based on one of two criteria. First, the individual admits to having engaged in sexually abusive behavior, or, second, an official legal entity, such as a court or state agency, finds the individual guilty.

Evaluations conducted under Vermont's civil commitment law for people with intellectual disability, **Act 248**, pose some special challenges (for more information, see Chapter 7: Act 248). In these cases, the court has found that there is a factual basis to conclude that an individual has committed a sexual offense even though the person cannot be put on trial because he is incompetent to stand trial. Therefore, evaluators typically proceed with an evaluation under the assumption that the individual has perpetrated the offense for which he has been committed under Act 248.

Individuals may be referred for a **pre-plea** psychosexual evaluation when an individual has been charged with but has not been convicted of a crime. Typically, a defense attorney, sometimes with the agreement of a prosecutor, uses the evaluation to assist in negotiating a plea agreement. The evaluator usually addresses the referral questions from the perspective of, "If this person were found guilty of the offenses for which he has been charged, then...." However, unless the accused admits to committing the offense during the interview, the assessment is often of little value. Therefore, many evaluators will not accept pre-plea evaluations unless the referral agent makes it clear that the offender is admitting to committing a sexual offense.

Another type of challenging referral request arises when a developmental services program seeks a psychosexual evaluation for a person who has not committed a known sexual offense but who is believed to pose a high risk of offending. In this case, the purpose of the evaluation is to prevent sexual offenses in the future. This is an atypical use of a psychosexual evaluation and considerable caution should be utilized. There is a great risk of labeling a person as a sexual offender and placing restrictions on him in the absence of the due process protections that usually accompany such a decision. (For more discussion of this issue, see Chapter 12: Vermont Developmental Services System on serving nonadjudicated offenders).

For all evaluation requests, the referral source should identify the referral questions for the evaluator. Typical referral questions concern the following:

- Diagnosis and/or problem formulation
- Treatment needs
- Amenability to treatment
- Level of danger presented
- Placement recommendations
- Supervision recommendations
- Treatment recommendations

INFORMED CONSENT

Prior to beginning an evaluation, the evaluator must obtain informed consent from the individual being evaluated, ideally in writing. If the examinee has a court-appointed guardian, his legal guardian must give informed consent, preferably in collaboration with the person being evaluated.

The explanation of the individual's rights regarding his "informed consent" should include the following:

- The purpose of the evaluation
- The nature and duration of the evaluation
- The fees for the evaluation
- The confidentiality of the evaluation
- How and to whom the evaluation results will be communicated
- The potential risks and benefits of the evaluation

The explanation should be concrete and clear. The evaluator may use role plays or other techniques to be sure the person understands how the evaluation or disclosures can be used. It is especially important that the individual understand what will happen if he discloses an unreported case of child abuse. Evaluators should not simply ask if the client understands his rights and accept a yes or no answer. The evaluator must ensure that the consent is voluntary and is based on knowledge of the risks and benefits. Periodically, the evaluator may need to remind the individual about the consequences of disclosure during the course of the evaluation.

If the individual refuses to give consent for the evaluation, the evaluator cannot proceed, and must notify the referral source. If the evaluator believes the person does not really understand and cannot give informed consent, the evaluator should refuse to perform the evaluation and should inform the referral source. The evaluator and referral source may wish to involve family members or service providers in explaining the evaluation process and risks. If this is not successful, the referral source may apply for a court-appointed guardian for the person.

DATA SOURCES

A thorough psychosexual evaluation requires information from many sources. The person who made the referral should provide or assist the evaluator in obtaining background information. Recommended background information includes:

- previous psychological testing and other assessments of cognitive and adaptive functioning.
- social and family histories.
- police affidavits, criminal record checks, victim and witness statements, and previous assessment and treatment reports.
- information about prior offense behavior contained in developmental services, mental health, Department for Children and Families (DCF, formerly SRS), and school records.

Data to be gathered and developed by the evaluator include:

- Updated psychological testing
- Client interviews
- Interviews with people who know the individual, such as current and previous service providers, family members, teachers, employers, partners, and probation/parole officers
- Risk assessment, using accepted instruments

TIME FRAME

The evaluator and the referral source should have clear expectations regarding an appropriate time frame for completion of the evaluation.

- The referral source should convey to the evaluator how long it will take to get background records.
- The initial interview should be scheduled soon after that date.
- The evaluator should notify the referral source as to how long the evaluation will take and when the evaluation will be complete.

In general, the evaluator should not commence an evaluation without having access to the necessary background information. Evaluators are cautioned against curtailing the information-gathering process for the purpose of satisfying an external time frame. However, if it is necessary to write a preliminary or provisional evaluation, the report should clearly express that a definitive evaluation must be based on information not yet available.

ASSESSMENT PRINCIPLES

Evaluators should be guided by three principles of correctional intervention. These are the **risk**, **needs**, and **responsivity principles** described by Don Andrews and James Bonta. These principles provide a framework for assessing differences among sex offenders with DD in order to inform program admission, placement, supervision, and other service delivery decisions.

RISK PRINCIPLE: WHOM TO TREAT

The risk principle acknowledges that services are typically more effective in reducing reoffending when they are delivered proportionally to the risk level of the individual. Therefore, each sex offender with DD should be evaluated using validated assessment instruments in order to match the intensity of services to his risk level. Higher risk individuals generally are referred to more intensive services and lower risk individuals are referred to less intensive services. In essence, the risk principle helps decide “who” should

**EACH SEX OFFENDER WITH DD
SHOULD BE EVALUATED USING
VALIDATED ASSESSMENT
INSTRUMENTS IN ORDER TO
MATCH THE INTENSITY OF
SERVICES TO HIS RISK LEVEL.**

receive the most intensive services. This principle allows staff to allocate available treatment and supervision resources to those individuals who are at greatest risk to reoffend and for whom services can make the greatest impact on reducing victimization rates. Conversely, it helps staff to identify lower risk individuals for whom intensive services may be contraindicated.

NEEDS PRINCIPLE: WHAT TO TREAT

The second principle, the needs principle, highlights that intervention is most effective if it targets the “needs” of individuals that are most directly related to their sexual offending behavior. These are called “**criminogenic needs**.” These include pro-offending attitudes and beliefs, emotion management problems, impulsivity, deviant sexual interests, and poor social skills. In essence, the needs principle helps providers decide “what” types of problems to treat.

RESPONSIVITY PRINCIPLE: HOW TO TREAT

The third principle, the responsivity principle, states that programs should be offered in a format to which an individual can successfully respond. In essence, the responsivity principle concerns “how” to deliver services to individuals who have committed offenses. Services are most effective if they are delivered in a manner that matches an individual's motivation, ability, learning style, and personality characteristics. Responsivity factors that should be considered in an evaluation include level of denial, intelligence, physical disability, reading and writing ability, mental illness, and degree of psychopathy.

ASSESSMENT OUTLINE

The following assessment outline details the types of information that should comprise a comprehensive psychosexual evaluation of a sexual offender with DD. Organized in the format of a typical report, the headings and subheadings divide the assessment into several sections that allow the reader to find information easily.

IDENTIFYING INFORMATION

The identifying information section and the next three sections of the report orient the reader to the sex offender with DD, the reason for the referral, and the procedures used during the evaluation.

This section should include the individual's name, gender, race, marital status, living situation, and legal status (e.g., guardianship, Act 248, probation).

REASON FOR REFERRAL

The referral source is named in this section and the reason for the referral is detailed. As noted previously, typical referral questions concern diagnosis, risk, treatment needs, supervision needs, and disposition recommendations.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

A clear account of the information and procedures used to conduct the assessment should be detailed. Listing the data sources tells the reader how thorough the assessment was, or it can alert the reader to the absence of potentially important information.

CURRENT SEXUAL OFFENSE

The sexual offense or offenses for which the sex offender is currently being evaluated should be detailed in this section of the report. The evaluator should describe the offending behavior in detail, including the age and gender of the victim, relationship of the victim to the offender, and frequency and duration of offending. The report should also clearly identify any discrepancies or lack of discrepancies between the sex offender's version of the offense and those of the victim and other people interviewed.

A particular concern is to distinguish between denial and actual cognitive deficit. When the offender says "I don't remember," he may be avoiding the truth, or he genuinely may not remember. Evaluators may need to conduct multiple interviews to address this type of issue.

PRIOR SEXUAL OFFENSES

Prior sexual offenses should be described in the same manner as the current sexual offense.

OTHER CRIMINAL HISTORY

The individual's non-sexual criminal history, including his prior behavior under supervision and incarcerated history should be detailed in this section. Offenses in the past which did not result in arrest should also be noted if they are documented in the person's records and the reliability of the reports is high.

SEXUAL HISTORY

This section details the offender's sexual victimization and trauma history, masturbatory fantasies, sexual outlet frequency, pornography use, heterosexual experiences, homosexual experiences, and history of paraphilic behaviors. Information about the individual's level of sex education should also be covered in this section.

MENTAL STATUS

The mental status examination documents the sex offender's general level of psychological and cognitive functioning at the time of the evaluation. This information is sometimes useful to verify that the individual was in fact competent to give informed consent to undergo the evaluation.

PERSONAL AND SOCIAL HISTORY

Several aspects of the individual's personal and social history should be documented, much of which can be used to assess his or her risk, treatment needs, and responsivity. Areas for inquiry include:

- Family history
- Developmental history
- Educational history
- Employment history
- Financial history
- Marital history
- Residence history
- Medical history
- Psychiatric history

- Substance abuse history
- Social relationship history
- Religious affiliation
- Recreational history

TEST AND INVENTORY RESULTS

This section of the report includes the results of instruments used to assess the sex offender's cognitive functioning, learning style, mental health, personality functioning, sexual arousal and interests, and risk for reoffense.

A thorough assessment of cognitive functioning and learning style is particularly important in evaluating individuals who have a developmental disability. Important areas include:

- General intellectual functioning using standardized IQ tests
- Receptive and expressive language skills
- Attention blocks
- Emotional blocks to learning
- Hearing impairment
- Reading and writing skills
- Memory
- Adaptive functioning using a standardized test

If the evaluator suspects that the cognitive functioning or learning styles of the individual are unusually complex, an assessment by an evaluator with specialized expertise in evaluating the cognitive functioning of people with developmental disabilities should be recommended.

Testing should also access or screen for mental health problems and the individual's sexual attitudes, knowledge, and behavior. Assessment of the sexual arousal pattern of a person with DD should be undertaken with caution. The assessment procedure is quite invasive and there is minimal research regarding the validity and interpretation of arousal measures with DD individuals. Similarly, use of the polygraph with individuals with DD should be undertaken with caution. Stanley Abrams' research has found that the validity of test results appears to decrease with persons in the lower IQ ranges.

Several risk assessment instruments appear to be useful with sex offenders with DD. Currently, those with the most research support within the DD population are the RRASOR developed by Karl Hansen, the LSI-R developed by Don Andrews and James Bonta, and the VRAG developed by Vern Quinsey and his associates.

The Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities was developed by Robert McGrath specifically for assessing risk in dynamic factors addressed by treatment. The scale should be administered as part of an initial assessment and as part of follow-up evaluations.

ASSESSMENT

The assessment section provides an opportunity for the evaluator to express opinions about the meaning of the data that has been collected and presented in the previous sections of the report. It can be divided into four subsections, as follows.

1. **Diagnosis or Problem Formulation.** Applicable diagnoses from the American Psychiatric Association's Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders can be detailed here. In this subsection, the evaluator can describe a framework for understanding the individual and his offending behavior.
2. **Risk.** This subsection should describe the risk of reoffense that the individual poses to the community. It should be grounded with actuarial assessment measures noted above when one or more is appropriate for the individual being assessed.
3. **Treatment Needs.** The treatment needs subsection should detail the individual's problem areas that are most directly related to his or her offending behavior and should be the focus of treatment (see Chapters 16 and 17, the Treatment and Training chapters of this manual).
4. **Responsivity Issues.** This subsection of the report should make recommendations for how to deliver treatment in a manner from which the sex offender can best benefit. Recommendations should be as concrete and practical as possible.

RECOMMENDATIONS

The recommendation section should provide the referral source with information about various disposition options and how to implement them. These include:

- Residence (e.g., prison, staffed residential setting, independent living)
- Level of supervision (e.g., arms-length, eyes-on, periodic staff checks)
- Supervision conditions (e.g., no child contact, no weapon possession)
- Treatment services (e.g., individual, sex offender group, medication)

COMMUNICATION OF EVALUATION RESULTS

The sex offender who was evaluated should have an opportunity to have a face-to-face meeting with the evaluator to have the results and recommendations explained. The evaluator should ask the individual whether he wants this to be a private session, or wants others, such as service providers or the referral source, to be present. The results of the report should also be discussed with the individual's Collaborative Team to facilitate case planning.

Sources

Abrams, S. (1989). *The complete polygraph handbook*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Books.

Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (1995). *The Level of Service Inventory-Revised Manual*. North Tonawanda, NY: Multi-Health Systems.

Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (2002). *The psychology of criminal conduct* (3rd Ed.). Cincinnati, OH: Anderson Publishing.

Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (2005). *Practice standards and guidelines for the evaluation and treatment of adult male sexual abusers*. Beaverton, OR: Author.

Haaven, J. L., & Coleman, E. M. (2000). Treating the developmentally disabled sex offender. In D. R. Laws, S. M. Hudson, & T. Ward (Eds.), *Remaking relapse prevention with sex offenders: A sourcebook* (pp. 236-253). Newbury Park, Ca: Sage.

Hanson, R. K. (1997). *The development of a brief actuarial risk scale for sexual offense recidivism. User Report 97-04*. Ottawa: Department of the Solicitor General of Canada.

McGrath, R. J. (1990). Assessment of sexual aggressors: Practical clinical interviewing strategies. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 5(4), 507-519.

McGrath, R. J. (1993). Preparing psychosexual evaluations of sex offenders: Strategies for practitioners. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation*, 20 (1/2), 139-158.

McGrath, R. J. (2005). *Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities Scoring Manual*. Research version. Middlebury, VT: Author. Available at www.dail.state.vt.us.

Quinsey, V. L., Harris, G. T., Rice, M.E., & Cormier, C. A. (1998). *Violent offenders: Appraising and managing risk*. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association.

CHAPTER 15: TYPES OF OFFENDERS

It is important to recognize that not all sex offenders are alike, and there is no such thing as a profile of a sex offender. Sex offenders vary significantly in age and represent all races, ethnicities, and socioeconomic classes. They vary considerably in personal and social characteristics, motivations, abilities, sexual knowledge and preferences, intensity of sex drive, attitudes toward offending, and other aspects of personality and behavior.

PROGRAMS AND PROFESSIONALS SERVING SEX OFFENDERS WITH DD NEED TO UNDERSTAND THE SPECIFIC AND UNIQUE CHARACTERISTICS OF EACH OF THE INDIVIDUALS THEY SERVE AND TAILOR SUPERVISION AND TREATMENT SERVICES ACCORDINGLY.

In the general literature on adult male sex offenders, **typologies** of offenders have been developed. These can provide models for understanding different types of sex offenders. One of the first sex offender typologies was developed by **Nicholas Groth** in 1979. Briefly, Groth's approach distinguished between two types of adult male offenders, the Child Molester and the Rape Offender. These offenders differ in terms of sexual preference and other aspects of behavior. Groth distinguished further between two types of child molesters: the Fixated or Pedophile Offender and the Regressed or Situational Offender. The fixated or pedophile offender is someone with a primary sexual attraction to pre-pubescent children. The regressed or situational offender is someone who is sexually attracted to adult females but who may engage in sexual activities with underage females under certain circumstances (e.g., the unavailability of adult female partners). Groth also distinguished among three types of rapists depending on the respective importance of anger, power, and sadism as motives for their rape behavior.

An additional typology are “hands-off” sex offenders. These are individuals who engage in sexually intrusive activities that do not involve physical or sexual contact with the victim. Hands-off offenders sometimes evolve into hands-on sex offenders, but most do not. The three common types of hands-off sex offenses are:

- **Exhibitionists.** These are offenders who derive sexual excitement from the act of exposing their genitals in public.
- **Voyeurs.** These are offenders who derive sexual pleasure from looking into private spaces of unsuspecting victims. Voyeurs who look into bedroom or bathroom windows are referred to as “Peeping Toms.” Other voyeurs position themselves or use mirrors to look up women’s skirts.
- **Frotteurs.** These are offenders who rub up against others in public places while fully clothed.

Although we can describe patterns of offending behavior, it is important to recognize that “crossover” behavior is common; that is, regardless of their primary preference or typology, many offenders will perpetrate against more than one type of victim.

Debating whether or not Groth’s typology, or any other sex offender typology, exactly fits sex offenders with DD is less important than engaging the basic ideas and concepts underlying a typology. In working with sex offenders with DD, an effort should be made to understand their individual differences considering a variety of dimensions. Some of the factors that should be taken into account are the individual’s:

- sexual preferences and arousal patterns in terms of age, gender, developmental status, vulnerability, etc., of victims.
- motivation for offending, from sexual gratification to anger, power, and sadism, etc.
- methods and tactics of victim selection (e.g., planned predatory activities vs. opportunistic offenses).
- sexual maturation, knowledge, and skills.
- social and emotional development and skills.
- level of functioning.

- availability of appropriate sexual partners.
- use of force during offenses.
- mental health and substance abuse status.
- organicity (i.e., a psychological or behavioral abnormality associated with brain injury or dysfunction).
- drug and alcohol abuse.

Understanding these factors within a complete history and battery of assessments can provide a basis for assessing risk, designing intervention strategies, and ensuring appropriate supervision of the sex offender with DD. See Chapter 14: Assessment and Psychosexual Evaluations for more information.

Sources

Abel, G. G., Becker, J. V., Mittelman, M. S., Cunningham-Rathern, J., Rouleau, J.-L., & Murphy, W. D. (1987). *Self-reported Sex Crimes of Nonincarcerated Paraphiliacs*. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 2(1), 3-25.

Center for Sex Offender Management. *Who Are Sex Offenders? from Supervision of Sex Offenders in the Community: A Training Curriculum*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the CSOM Web site: <http://www.csom.org/train/supervision/index.html>

Cumming, G. & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the Sex Offender*. 2nd Ed. (pp. 163-171). Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.

Greenfeld, L. (1997). *Sex Offenses and Offenders: An Analysis of Data on Rape and Sexual Assault*. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Justice, Bureau of Justice Statistics. NCJ 163392.

Groth, A.N. (1979). *Men who rape: The psychology of the offender*. New York: Plenum.

Heil, P., Ahlmeyer, S., & Simmons, D. (2003). Crossover sexual offenses. *Sexual Abuse: A Journal of Research and Treatment*, 15, 221-236.

Knight, R. A. (1999). Validation of a typology for rapists. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 14(3), 303-330.

CHAPTER 16:

TREATMENT AND TRAINING:

GOALS OF TREATMENT

The purpose of sex offender treatment is for the offender to change his **thoughts, attitudes, and behaviors** so that he:

- does not reoffend.
- lives a more fulfilling life.

Treatment programs support change by teaching the offender to **recognize, control, and change** his deviant thought and behavior patterns. Treatment programs for offenders with DD must also teach the offender's support network to recognize the offender's deviant patterns and to support the offender to control and change his behavior.

The **basic elements of treatment** are described in this chapter with attention to particular considerations for offenders with DD. Chapter 17 describes in more detail ways to adapt and deliver treatment to offenders with DD.

SEX OFFENDER TREATMENT HAS SEVEN BASIC ELEMENTS. ALTHOUGH THE METHODS AND EMPHASIS ARE DISTINCT FOR OFFENDERS WITH DD, THE BASIC GOALS ARE THE SAME AS FOR ALL SEX OFFENDERS.

1. ADMITTING THE OFFENSE AND ACCEPTING RESPONSIBILITY
2. MODIFYING ATTITUDES AND THOUGHTS THAT SUPPORT OFFENDING
3. LEARNING ACCURATE INFORMATION ABOUT SEXUALITY
4. IMPROVING SOCIAL COMPETENCE
5. CONTROLLING SEXUAL AROUSAL
6. LEARNING AND USING RELAPSE PREVENTION SKILLS
7. DEVELOPING SUPPORTIVE SOCIAL AND SUPPORT NETWORKS

Many written curriculum guides for treatment of sex offenders with DD are available nationally. References for specific curriculum materials can be found in

the resource list at the end of Chapter 17: Treatment and Training: Methods of Adapting and Delivering Treatment.

I. ADMITTING OFFENSE AND ACCEPTING RESPONSIBILITY

ADMISSION OF OFFENSE AND RESPONSIBILITY

Sex offenders typically deny, justify, or rationalize their illegal activity. Treatment is enhanced when the offender admits that he has a problem and accepts responsibility for his behavior.

Society often encourages and enables offenders with DD to deny responsibility for their behavior. Many offenders have been treated their whole lives as people who are child-like, whose actions and thoughts don't count, and who are not responsible for what they do. Offenders often hear others place the blame for their offenses on their disability, on their family, on their education, or on past abuses.

For many offenders with DD, denial is a general coping mechanism to defend against anything threatening. The Collaborative Team needs to respect the importance of denial as a protective response and to realize that change may be slow. It is recommended practice for sex offenders with DD to be accepted into a treatment program without meeting the typical offender prerequisites of admitting to and accepting responsibility for the offense. Once the offender is in treatment, the goal is an overall change of self-concept—that is, he must realize that he **is** responsible for his behavior and that he **can** have control over his actions. Many programs use the terms “Old Me” and “New Me” as a way to help offenders describe past behavior while building a new, responsible self-image.

ADMISSION OF OFFENSE BEHAVIOR

Ideally, an offender should be willing and able to recall and describe his offense, and to state that the offense was sexual. His description should be consistent with official versions such as court transcripts, police affidavits, and victim statements.

For an offender with DD, the details of his offense behavior may not be in court and police records. The therapist and case manager must develop a complete description of the offender's sexual history through interviews and record

reviews. In addition, the offender likely has other offenses to report which are unknown to the authorities. Where there has not been a conviction, as is common for offenders with DD, the team must be cautious about insisting that the recorded version of facts is accurate. Without the benefit of the trial process, unsubstantiated accusations may have been recorded incorrectly as “fact.”

The team also must distinguish the offender’s denial from actual memory or communication problems. Too much pressure to remember can cause an offender with DD to make up an answer that he thinks the therapist wants to hear. Perhaps the offender does not understand the question or lacks the ability to express the answer. In any event, the team must be sure that the offender’s recall is authentic.

**DOES THE RESPONSE
“I DON’T REMEMBER”
TRULY MEAN THAT
THE INDIVIDUAL
CANNOT REMEMBER
OR THAT HE DOES
NOT WANT TO
REMEMBER?**

If an individual is not willing or able to admit the offense behavior, treatment should not stay focused on this issue indefinitely. The team should move on to other treatment goals which can reduce risk.

ACCEPTANCE OF RESPONSIBILITY

Offenders typically come into treatment blaming the courts, social workers, police, friends, drugs, circumstances, their own past victimization, or the victim. They may initially use avoidance responses that have worked for them in past: crying, withdrawing, changing the subject, acting out, or shutting down. **An offender must learn to accept personal responsibility for his own behavior.**

Group therapy helps many offenders to accept responsibility since other group members may challenge the individual’s distorted thinking:

- “No one cares about me.”
- “I can’t change.”
- “Poor me – I’m a victim.”
- “It wasn’t my fault.”

I deserve to get my needs met however I can. An offender with DD should have access to group treatment even if he still denies some or all elements of the offense.

2. MODIFYING ATTITUDES THAT SUPPORT OFFENDING

Attitudes that support offending are sometimes referred to as “**cognitive distortions**.” Cognitive distortions are common among all sex offenders but are particularly hard to change for offenders with DD. Common distortions include blaming the victim, stereotyping women, believing that children want to have sex with adults, and minimizing the seriousness of the offense. Cognitive distortions support the offender’s illegal activity, especially those concerning sexual attitudes and criminal and rule-breaking attitudes. Modifying distortions and developing victim empathy may reduce the likelihood of reoffense.

A good tool for identifying an offender’s cognitive distortions is Haaven’s Modified Cognition Scale for the Developmentally Disabled (see Appendix D). In addition, a new scale specifically for people with developmental disabilities has been developed by William Lindsay and clinicians in Scotland entitled Questionnaire on Attitudes Consistent with Sexual Offending (QACSO). See the source materials at the end of this chapter for more information.

SEXUAL ATTITUDES

A major focus of treatment is to change attitudes that support or condone sexual offending. Examples of such thoughts and attitudes are:

- *Children enjoy sex with adults.*
- *Children can consent to sex with adults.*
- *If a child does not resist, he is consenting to sex.*
- *Women say “no” when they mean “yes.”*
- *If a woman is wearing certain types of clothes, it means she is asking for sex.*
- *Men can’t be expected to control themselves once they get turned on.*

Role playing and group therapy can be used to challenge these attitudes. Watching TV and videos and discussing the attitudes of the characters helps to relate abstract ideas to actual situations. The curriculum materials at the end of Chapter 17 contain many excellent resources.

For male sex offenders with DD, one of the best ways of supporting change is for the offender to spend time with men who serve as positive role models and who express healthy attitudes about sex and respectful attitudes about women.

CRIMINAL AND RULE-BREAKING ATTITUDES

In addition to changing attitudes about sexual behavior, the offender may need to learn new attitudes toward criminal activity and rule-breaking.

Examples of cognitive distortions that support criminal or rule-breaking activity include the following:

- *Rules are made to be broken.*
- *It's only wrong if you get caught.*
- *Everyone does it (i.e., breaks a rule or the law), so it's okay if I do it.*
- *I want what I want when I want it.*

Role models with pro-social attitudes are usually the best teachers. Watching TV or videos with the offender and discussing the attitudes of the characters toward law-abiding behavior can be an effective teaching tool. Material that presents rule-breakers as heroic should be avoided. “New Me” and “Old Me” charts may help the offender to recognize and self-correct attitudes that support rule-breaking.

DEVELOPING VICTIM EMPATHY

Activities that develop victim empathy are included in sex offender treatment. Cognitive limitations may make it hard for many individuals with DD to put themselves in the place of another. Although preferred, it is not essential for the offender to be able to take on or feel the emotions of the victim. It is important for the offender to learn the consequences of his behavior for the victim. Successful techniques are to:

- teach the practical consequences of the offense for the victim and her family.
- be victim specific (don't talk about victims in general).
- deal with the offender's feelings about his own past abuse and the consequences he experienced.

3. LEARNING ACCURATE INFORMATION ABOUT SEXUALITY

ACCURATE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE

Many people with DD lack accurate information about basic sexual matters. While they have all the feelings and desires of people without disabilities, they may not have received the appropriate information or education. Families and schools often exclude people with DD from sex education classes because they think they don't need it or because they are not comfortable addressing these topics with people with disabilities. Social isolation, especially during puberty and adolescence, often prevents people with DD from picking up information from same-age peers. Many offenders learn unrealistic ideas about relationships and sexuality via television shows and videos. Additionally, knowledge of sexuality may be complicated for an individual who has been a victim of sexual abuse.

THE FOCUS AND FRAMEWORK OF SEX EDUCATION

The focus of sex education within sex offender treatment should be to identify the person's knowledge gaps and misinformation and to correct these. A standardized curriculum is the best way to do this (see resources at the end of Chapter 17: Treatment and Training: Methods of Adapting and Delivering Treatment). If the therapist is not comfortable offering sexuality information, he or she should refer the person to someone who has been trained in sexual education and who can convey such information in a matter-of-fact, accessible manner. Some programs offer a sex education group in conjunction with the treatment group.

People with DD who commit sexual offenses should have correct information about the following:

- Their bodies and bodily functions
- Hygiene
- Pregnancy
- Sexually Transmitted Infections (STIs)
- HIV and AIDS
- Birth control
- Practicing safe sex
- Sexual techniques
- Sexual orientation

Teaching sexual information should take into account the individual's current circumstances and level of activity. Pre and post assessments of the person's knowledge base of sexuality information provide a framework for education.

The information taught should concentrate on that which the individual can apply directly to his life now or in the near future. For instance, at a certain stage, detailed instruction in interpersonal sexual techniques may not be advisable because the offender will have no opportunities for sexual relationships in the foreseeable future.

In addition to anatomy and physical facts, sexuality training includes social and legal information, such as:

- the legal age of consent.
- laws against sex with family members.
- laws against sex with children.
- places where sex is not allowed (public space versus private space).
- laws against sex for hire/prostitution.
- what constitutes sexual contact.

Many people with DD need practice to comprehend and apply these essential boundaries. For instance, an offender may not be able to tell the difference between a 12-year-old and a 16-year-old. Similarly, private space needs to be defined in concrete terms (the bedroom is okay; the living room is not okay).

4. IMPROVING SOCIAL COMPETENCE

Nearly all sex offenders with developmental disabilities come to the program with huge deficits in their social skills. Few have had successful employment. Few have close and satisfying friendships. Few have volunteered or participated in churches or community organizations. Many have been teased and ridiculed throughout life and have a negative self-image. Many have problems with mental health or emotional regulation.

Deficits in social competence result in negative emotions and conflicts that, in turn, may be precursors to sexual reoffense. Developing positive social skills and interpersonal success provides the foundation for a responsible and satisfying lifestyle.

Developing social competence includes forming and maintaining healthy consenting relationships with age appropriate peers. This includes development of job and community living skills, a pro-social sense of self worth, and the ability to deal with the frustrations, temptations, and barriers of everyday living.

PROBLEM-SOLVING SKILLS

A person's ability to identify and solve life problems is related to the person's ability to avoid reoffending. Examples of life problems are:

- problems getting along with a housemate.
- problems at work.
- financial problems.
- family or health problems.

Offenders with DD are not expected to become independent in solving all of life's problems (who of us is?). However, treatment can assist the offender to learn general problem-solving skills, and to get to the point where a new problem does not feel overwhelming or lead to panic.

Community supports and home supports should give the offender experience with the steps of problem solving so that the offender learns:

- to recognize and define problems.
- to brainstorm possible solutions.
- to weigh the pros and cons of possible solutions.
- to recognize sources of help and to ask for help.
- to carry out a plan of action.
- to evaluate the outcome.

SOCIAL SKILLS TRAINING

Social skill and relationship training are critical aspects of sex offender treatment. In best practice, this training should be incorporated incrementally into the therapeutic process. Sex offenders are often socially isolated and have poor communication skills. Their social skills deficits can make it difficult or impossible to have healthy consenting relationships with age-appropriate partners. Offenders need to learn:

- how to identify appropriate and inappropriate dating partners.
- strategies for meeting people.
- how to develop friendships.
- dating customs.
- how to find out if a person is consenting to sex.

A social skills group can be a good forum to model, teach, talk about, and practice appropriate social interactions. Successful groups may be all-male, all-female, or co-ed. Offenders can be included successfully in social skills group with non-offenders, as long as precautions are taken to create a safe group where no one will be a victim.

Learning to read facial expressions and body language is a crucial coping skill. Many sex offenders with DD are not aware of their own facial expressions and body language and it is difficult for them to read others. Misreading another's expressions and body language often leads an offender to believe a victim wants to have sex with him. Many offenders with DD report that if a woman smiles at him, it means she wants to have sex with him.

Another skill is learning to interpret an interaction accurately. If a person is rejected, he may feel sadness. To this he may add his interpretations, beliefs and assumptions. An offender's sadness at being rejected by a woman may be tinged with anger because he has made an assumption that the woman who rejected him was being cruel and is not worthy of his kindness. He may believe all women are cruel and not worthy of kindness. This misinterpretation may lead an offender to devalue the woman and, in doing so, he may find it easier to offend against her.

At some point, working with a social skills group needs to develop into actual practice for the individual. An offender may need support in how to meet potential partners or friends, such as attending dances, going on small group outings, or participating in self-advocacy activities. Double dates with support staff are a good first step in the dating/"getting to know you" process. Support staff prompt and coach the individual prior to events. Disclosure of the individual's risk patterns must occur before the offender is left alone with a date.

For more information about social skill training, see the resource material at the end of Chapter 17: Treatment and Training: Methods of Adapting and Delivering Treatment.

EMOTIONAL SELF-REGULATION

Non-sexual feelings and emotions can be connected to sexual feelings in confusing and problematic ways. Feelings of anxiety, depression, or humiliation can become associated with sexual arousal. **Any emotion the offender finds intolerable, such as anger, may stimulate sexual feelings and impulsive behavior.** Treatment programs for offenders with DD need to teach skills of emotional self-regulation.

Learning to disconnect feelings of emotional distress from sexual feelings starts with learning to accurately identify the emotions and feelings a person has. This may be difficult for many people with DD. Offenders also need to learn that they do not have to act on their emotions. This population needs assistance in learning skills to deal with impulse control problems. Being able to stay with an emotion, to experience it, to label it and to not act on it is a skill. Learning to self-soothe and value oneself is another skill that a person needs to learn before he can regulate his emotions.

Helping an offender to identify and regulate his emotions may require consideration of family dynamics. In families in which the person's feelings were not validated, he may have learned either to suppress or to exaggerate certain emotions.

Developing emotional self-regulation skills calls for attending to the various everyday factors that can affect emotional experience. This includes getting enough sleep, eating properly, engaging in physical activity, and having positive experiences and relationships in life.

Anger management therapy can be very helpful to an offender with DD since the urge to offend against others in a sexual way often is strongest when the individual is feeling angry. Over the years, a number of anger management programs have been developed, any one of which may be suitable for an individual offender or groups of offenders. These programs share a number of common elements, as summarized below.

- Recognizing and labeling anger. Individuals learn to identify the physical signs (for example, muscle tension and clenched fists) that indicate anger in themselves and others.
- Identifying situations and cues that lead to anger.
- Understanding the external circumstances as well the internal triggers that provoke anger.
- Learning skills to reduce anger.
- Learning to express anger in healthy, socially constructive ways.
- Learning to relax, through relaxation exercises and breathing deeply.

It is important to note that sexual offending is not associated with negative feelings for all offenders. Some sex offenders are at highest risk of offending when they are doing and feeling well emotionally.

MENTAL HEALTH TREATMENT

The offender should have a careful diagnostic assessment by a licensed mental health professional. Depression, bi-polar disorders, obsessive-compulsive disorders, and organic brain damage may all be associated with sexual offending, and may also prevent the offender from progressing in treatment.

People with DD experience the same range of mental health problems as the general population and are more likely than non-disabled persons to develop such problems. These problems warrant attention in their own right but often contribute to offending behavior as well. For example, a depressed person with DD may offend as a way of coping with his feelings of hopelessness and helplessness.

Certain mental health problems are particularly important to consider and address. Many offenders with disabilities have themselves been victims of physical,

sexual, or emotional abuse and may be suffering from Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) or another trauma-related disorder such as borderline personality disorder.

Referral to a psychiatrist or clinical psychologist is necessary if the person is in need of psychotherapeutic treatment or drugs. It may be difficult to find experienced mental health professionals who are willing and able to provide services to offenders with DD. It is worth the investment of time and effort to identify such persons and to establish a relationship with them. In some instances, it may be necessary to convince less experienced professionals that they have or can acquire the skills to work with people with DD.

For certain mental health problems experienced by offenders with DD, very specific treatment methods are available and should be used in preference to non-specific psychotherapy or supportive counseling. A good example of this is the use of **dialectical behavior therapy** in the treatment of individuals with a diagnosis of borderline personality disorder.

Borderline personality disorder is a serious mental health problem involving significant deficits in emotional self-regulation. It has proven to be difficult to treat and is not responsive to most traditional psychotherapies. A cognitive behavior therapy method called **dialectical behavior therapy** was developed by Marsha Linehan to deal with the problems in self-regulation and other key features of the disorder. The approach teaches the person concrete skills following a well-organized treatment manual. While it was not developed specifically for people with developmental disabilities, it can be extremely useful as a component of the overall treatment plan for offenders who present with borderline personality disorder or with symptoms of the disorder.

SUBSTANCE ABUSE

If the offender is abusing drugs or alcohol, he will not be able to progress in treatment. Alcohol consumption should be prohibited if the person has a history of abusing alcohol. Substance abuse treatment should be provided if needed.

Learning to drink responsibly in a social setting may be an important social skill for offenders who do not have a past history of alcohol abuse. The offender must check with his physician to assure that he is medically cleared to consume alcohol.

5. CONTROLLING SEXUAL AROUSAL

Sexual arousal problems center around **sexual interests** and **sex drive**. Some offenders are more aroused to abusive sexual behavior than to appropriate sexual behavior, while others are not at all aroused to appropriate sexual behavior. Some offenders have a very high sex drive and have difficulty not acting on their sexually intrusive thoughts. Offenders with sexual arousal problems should receive treatment to address these difficulties.

Sex offenders who learn to control their sexual arousal reduce their risk of reoffending. Treatment for arousal control problems has two goals: (1) To help offenders **control, reduce, or eliminate abusive sexual arousal and interests**; and (2) to help offenders **develop, maintain, and strengthen healthy sexual arousal and expression**. This has several facets.

INCREASING HEALTHY SEXUAL AROUSAL

Techniques to **increase healthy sexual arousal** include:

- Orgasmic reconditioning. This refers to positive conditioning procedures in which the offender pairs appropriate sexual fantasies with masturbation and orgasm. Many sex offenders have abusive sexual fantasies while masturbating. Reconditioning techniques work by pairing healthy sexual images and fantasies with the pleasurable feelings of orgasm. Tapes, photos, or other materials with appropriate sexual images can be provided to an offender who needs help developing positive images.
- Exposure. This refers to opportunities to view and enjoy movies, videos, and tapes with images of appropriate sexual partners, and loving, respectful relationships.

DECREASING ABUSIVE SEXUAL AROUSAL

Techniques to **decrease abusive sexual arousal** include the following:

- Avoidance of pornography and other abusive images.
- Avoidance of masturbating to deviant thoughts.
- Covert sensitization. This is a counter-conditioning approach that pairs deviant fantasies with aversive or escape images. With this technique, the offender records on tape an abusive scene, or a high risk scene that could lead to offending. It might be the chain of behaviors that led to his sexual offending in the past. When he gets to the point where he commits an offense, the offender interrupts the scene by imaging or acting out a highly aversive consequence, such as being arrested and going to jail. For offenders with DD, role playing with a staff person may be more effective than using a taped script.

A variant is to substitute an escape script rather than an aversive scene. The offender shouts “STOP” and practices fantasies of **successfully** escaping before engaging in abusive behavior. For a detailed description of this technique and variations for offenders with DD, refer to “Covert Sensitization with Intellectually Disabled Clients” by Dan Petre-Miller, Ph.D.

- Verbal satiation. With this technique, the offender repeatedly verbalizes his abusive fantasies until their sexually arousing properties have been extinguished through boredom.
- Odor aversion. The offender uses a foul odor in this procedure, such as ammonia, to interrupt sexually deviant urges or thoughts. Administration of foul odors by others, such as the therapist, are considered aversive procedures and are not permitted. However, the offender may be offered this technique as one which he may use himself. It can be effective because it is concrete. If the offender has control of the offensive odor and the use of the technique is completely voluntary, it is not considered an aversive procedure.

- Environmental controls. This refers to controlling the offender's environment by reducing access to stimulants (such as young children) that trigger deviant sexual urges.
- Medication. Medication can be considered for certain offenders to decrease abusive sexual arousal. The next section discusses this possibility in more depth.

Medication

Medication should be considered for individuals whose sex drive is so high that:

- preoccupation with sex interrupts focusing on other activities.
- the individual is constantly reinforcing deviant arousal through frequent masturbation.
- the individual's sex drive causes self-injurious behavior.

No drug will **change** a person's **focus of arousal**. For instance, there is no drug that will change a person from being sexually interested in children to being interested in adults.

The most commonly used drugs to reduce sexual arousal are:

- **SSRIs (Selective Serotonin Reuptake Inhibitors)**. Examples: Prozac, Paxil, Zoloft, Effexor, and Luvox. These drugs are used primarily to treat depression or obsessive-compulsive disorder but they have the effect in many people of decreasing libido. They are relatively safe. SSRIs are usually the first choice when the offender wants to try a medication approach.
- **Anti-androgens**. These drugs reduce sexual arousal and libido (sex drive). Examples: Depo-Provera and Lupron. They can have unwanted side effects such as weight gain and loss of bone density. Most side effects can be eliminated by stopping the drug. Particular caution should be used with adolescent males who have not reached physical or sexual maturity.

You may meet people who think treating a sex drive with medication is wrong or who refer to it as “chemical castration.” However, as ads for drugs to increase sexual arousal are commonly seen on mainstream TV, the idea of adjusting sex drive with medication is becoming more accepted.

Medications should NEVER be used to control arousal without the offender’s full agreement and consent. If the offender has a guardian, the guardian must also consent.

RESPONSE TO MEDICATIONS IS HIGHLY INDIVIDUAL. A MEDICINE THAT IS EFFECTIVE FOR ONE PERSON MAY NOT HAVE THE SAME EFFECT FOR ANOTHER. SIDE EFFECTS ARE ALSO INDIVIDUAL.

SSRIs AND ANTI-ANDROGENS SHOULD BE PRESCRIBED ONLY BY A PHYSICIAN WHO IS FAMILIAR WITH THE USE AND SIDE EFFECTS OF THESE DRUGS.

ADDRESSING SELF-INJURIOUS AUTO-EROTIC BEHAVIOR

Staff should be aware that self-injurious behavior may occur, particularly when a person’s deviant sexual outlets have been blocked. Staff may first become aware of self-injury when the person talks about soreness or pain in the genital area in general, upon urinating, or during a physical examination. Self-injury may occur from excessive masturbation. It may also occur when a person inserts objects into the penis or rectum. If staff suspect a person may be engaging in self-injurious behavior, they should question the individual about objects (such as kitchen utensils) he may be bringing into the bedroom.

It is important to provide a supportive framework to talk about excessive masturbation. Staff should be careful to define it not as a shameful activity but as a normal activity that is being done to excess. Some people may not know how to masturbate. There are graphic printed materials and videos to teach masturbation technique (see sources at the end of this chapter). It is best to watch the video with the person and then to have him watch it alone.

6. ADOPTING RELAPSE PREVENTION SKILLS

Relapse prevention skills are at the core of sex offender treatment. The offender learns that his sexual behavior follows a predictable **pattern**. He learns to:

- **identify** his risk factors and patterns.
- **avoid** risk situations.
- **escape** or **cope** when he finds himself in a risk situation.

Here is a list of risk factors identified by a sex offender group in central Vermont.

Physical signs	Feeling/thinking signs	Behavioral signs
<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Not washing• Not shaving• Not sleeping• Masturbating several times a day• Being tense all the time• Not having masturbated for days	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Feeling depressed• Feeling angry• Thinking that, if I did it right, I could have sex with that child	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Drinking alcohol• Yelling• Being alone• Overeating• Seeing movies with kids in them• Watching certain TV shows• Following children• Looking at pornography• Saying hi to a child• Looking at or saving pictures of children• Calling 900 numbers

Over time, the offender should learn to answer the following questions:

- How did you plan/carry out/set up your offenses?
- What feelings or moods increase your risk to reoffend?
- What thoughts increase your risk to reoffend?
- What sexual fantasies increase your risk to reoffend?
- What behaviors increase your risk to reoffend?
- In what situations would you be at risk to reoffend?
- Who are the types of people most at risk from you?

Eventually, an offender should be able to practice and show understanding in role playing during therapy sessions. He should be able to identify and report high risk fantasies, thoughts, and feelings. When faced with any new situation, the offender should be able to make a risk plan, also called an Escape and Avoidance Plan.

SUCCESS EXPECTANCE

James Haaven suggests presenting relapse prevention to people with DD in terms of “success expectance,” emphasizing what to do rather than the steps that lead to doom. His model is as follows:

- Define NEW ME. Who do I want to be? How will I act then?
- Identify skills I need to be NEW ME.
- Learn and practice the skills one by one.
- Define Set-Ups (risks) and Give-Ups (lapse) that are part of OLD ME (things that get me off the track to NEW ME).
- Learn and perfect coping skills when faced with Set Ups and Give Ups.

PREPARING AN ESCAPE AND AVOIDANCE PLAN

One behavioral support is the use of an **Escape and Avoidance Plan** (also called a Risk Plan), which is created and completed prior to any outing. The offender fills out the plan sheet and puts it in his pocket which acts as his conscience during the outing. The offender must create the plan himself (or with assistance) since it is an exercise (1) in defining the risks he will face in the community and (2) in listing the precursors to his inappropriate sexual activity and how he will act. Staff must be vigilant about how the form is completed; many offenders begin to write the same things each time they go out without giving it much thought at all. The goal is for the offender to **think** before he goes out into the community and to be **prepared**.

To create a plan, the offender makes two columns on a sheet of paper. In one column, he lists things in the community that might be problematic for him (for instance, seeing children) or ways in which his behaviors in the community may signal his risk level (such as staring at children). In the opposite column, the offender lists what actions he can take (by himself or with his support person) to counteract those possibilities and to lower his risk level—from looking away to

leaving the situation. Writing this plan, signing it, sharing it with the support person and having it witnessed makes this a very concrete support.

SAMPLE ESCAPE AND AVOIDANCE PLAN	
Risk	Action
Seeing kids	TELL SUPPORT PERSON. Look away; walk away; leave situation
Standing too close to people	Move back two steps
Staring at people	Stop staring, look somewhere else
Voice getting louder, getting excited, not listening	Use indoor voice; deep, slow breaths
Signed: _____ Witness: _____	

Ultimately, the offender needs to demonstrate risk avoidance and the ability to escape in **unplanned** circumstances or when he is having high risk thoughts or fantasies. Escape strategies for coping with risk situations include:

- Self talk (Stop, Think, Decide)
- Deep breathing or other cool-down techniques
- Telling someone about the risk
- Looking away
- Leaving

7. DEVELOPING SUPPORTIVE SOCIAL AND SUPPORT NETWORKS

Offenders should have training in how and when to get help. For instance, the offender should have a clear idea about whom to call when he:

- is sick.
- has a problem and doesn't know what to do.
- feels like hurting someone.
- feels lonely or sad.
- has sex thoughts about children.

People in the offender's support network may include family, friends, co-workers and employers, and church members. People in the support network should be individuals who lead a pro-social lifestyle and who actively support the individual's efforts to manage his risk.

Long-term stability also involves financial security. The offender should have a steady job, affordable housing, and help in managing his money.

Treatment takes time; to be safe over the long haul, the offender needs to have and trust a strong social and support network. Haaven describes relationship building as the “**centerpost of treatment.**” At the same time, the offender needs to learn how to recognize people who aren't good for him and what to do if those people want to spend time with him. The offender's ability to develop and maintain relationships with supportive individuals is strongly correlated with long-term success.

Sources

Abel, G. G., Mittelman, M. S., & Becker, J. V. (1985). Sexual offenders: Results of assessment and recommendations for treatment. In H. H. Ben-Aron, S. I. Hucker, & C.D. Webster (Eds.), *Clinical criminology* (pp. 191-205). Toronto, Ontario, Canada: MM Graphics.

Abel, G. G., Becker, J. V., Cunningham-Rathner, J., Rouleau, J. L., Kaplan, M., & Reich, J. (1984). *Treatment manual: The treatment of child molesters*. Atlanta: Georgia University.

American Academy of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry. (1999, Dec.). Practice parameters for the assessment and treatment of children and adolescents who are sexually abusive of others. *Journal of the American Academy of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry*, 38.

Andrews, D. A., Bonta, J., & Hoge, R. (1990). Classification for effective rehabilitation: Rediscovering psychology. *Criminal Justice and Behaviour*, 17, 19-52.

Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (2003). *The psychology of criminal conduct* (3rd Ed.). Cincinnati, OH: Anderson Publishing.

Andrews, D. A., I. Zinger, R. Hoge, J. Bonta, P. Gendreau & F. Cullen. (1990). Does Correctional Treatment Work? A Psychologically Informed Meta Analysis. *Criminology* 28, 419-429.

Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (2005). *Practice standards and guidelines for the evaluation and treatment of adult male sexual abusers*. Beaverton, OR: Author.

- Broxholme, S. L., & Lindsay, W. R. (2003). Development and preliminary evaluation of a questionnaire on cognitions related to sex offending for use with individuals who have mild intellectual disabilities. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 47(6), 472–482. Note: *The Questionnaire on Attitudes Consistent with Sexual Offending (QACSO)* was developed by William Lindsay, with Elaine Whitefield, Derrick Carson, Sarah Broxholme, and Leslie Steptoe, NHS-Tayside, University of Abertay Dundee, Dundee, UK. E-mail: bill.lindsay@tpct.scot.nhs.uk.
- Coleman, E.M, & Haaven, J. (2001). Assessment and treatment of the intellectually disabled sex offender. In Carich, M.S., & Mussack, S. (Eds.), *Handbook on Sex Offender Treatment*. (pp. 193-209). Brandon VT: Safer Society Press.
- Crider, L., Bardossi, M. & Fuller, C. (n.d.) *S.T.A.R.T. Training Packet*, Washington County Mental Health Services, Inc.: Barre, VT.
- DeFazio, R., Abrancen, J., & Looman. J. (2001). Group versus individual treatment for sex offenders: A comparison. *Forum on Corrections*, 13, 56-59.
- Gendreau, P., Goggin, C., Cullen, F. T., & Andrews, D. A. (2001). The effects of community sanctions and incarceration on recidivism. In Motiuk, L. L. & Serin, R. C. (Eds.), *Compendium 2000 on effective correctional programming: Vol. 1*. (pp. 18-21). Ottawa: Correctional Service Canada.
- Griffiths, D. M., Quinsey, V. L., & Hingsburger, D. (1989). *Changing inappropriate sexual behaviour – A community-based approach for persons with developmental disabilities*. Balitimore: Paul H. Brookes Publishing Co., Inc.
- Haaven, J. (2000). *Treatment: Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (ATSA) Pre-conference Seminar #D-2. 19th Annual Research and Treatment Conference. San Diego, CA. November 1, 2000.
- Haaven, J. (2002). *Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT.
- Haaven, J. (2002). *Modified Cognition Scale for the Developmentally Disabled*. Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT.
- Haaven, J., Little, R. & Petre-Miller, D. (1990) *Treating Intellectually Disabled Sexual Offenders*. Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.

- McGrath, R. J. (2001). Using Behavioral techniques to control sexual arousal. In Carich, M.S., & Mussack, S. (Eds.), *Handbook on sex offender treatment*. (pp. 105–116). Brandon VT: Safer Society Press.
- McGrath, R. J. (2005). *Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities Scoring Manual*. Research version. Middlebury, VT: Author. Available at www.dail.state.vt.us.
- Petre-Miller, D. (n.d.) *Covert Sensitization with Intellectually Disabled Clients*. Included in materials from presentation by James Haaven, Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT, 2002. Available from DDAS (802) 241-2616.
- Ward, K. & Bosek, R. (2002). Behavioral Risk Management: Supporting individuals with developmental disabilities who exhibit inappropriate sexual behaviors. *Research and Practice for Persons with Severe Disabilities*, 27(1), 27-42.

CHAPTER 17:

TREATMENT AND TRAINING:

METHODS OF ADAPTING

AND DELIVERING TREATMENT

Treatment and training programs that are successful with people with DD are constantly creating new ways to help their clients learn. While each person's program is tailored to his individual learning style, some tried and true methods used in creating a program are explained in this chapter.

POSITIVE RATHER THAN PUNITIVE

Supportive and positive approaches are proven to be more effective than punitive approaches in changing behavior of people with DD. Offenders with DD often begin programs with very low self-images and a history of being unsuccessful. Change requires motivation and the belief that an individual can change. Staff need to communicate confidence that the offender can change. Tasks should be broken down into manageable steps that offer repeated positive reinforcements. Programs should provide frequent opportunities for success and generous recognition of success.

PLENTIFUL SUPPORTED PRACTICE

Classroom experience must always be translated into actual practice. Offenders with DD need several hours of supported community practice for every hour of group or individual therapy. Translating concepts from a classroom or therapy setting to real life practice is particularly difficult for most people with DD. The program should put its most skilled staff into community support activities, where the individual tries out new skills and gets immediate feedback from support staff to reinforce or improve his skills.

Homework assignments, such as fantasy logs or developing risk plans, should be supported by all paid support staff—residential, respite, and community staff—as the offender needs to learn that his skills apply in all settings.

TEACH LABELS, NOT ABSTRACTIONS

Concepts are best communicated by simple, straightforward choices or symbols:

- Old Me/New Me
- Stop/Go
- Red light/Green light

LINK EMOTION AND LEARNING

People learn and remember best when learning is paired with emotion. Fun, excitement, humor, drama, movement, and action all provide an emotional charge that improves a person's capacity to learn and retain information.

TIME AND PATIENCE, REPETITION AND REINFORCEMENT

Anyone who undertakes treatment of sex offenders with DD must expect that learning and change will take time. Some experienced therapists have estimated that it takes ten weeks for a typical offender with DD to learn what a non-disabled offender would learn in one week of therapy. Concepts need to be repeated and reinforced, using visuals, role playing, and community practice.

Slow progress is not the same as no progress. If an offender is not making any progress, blame should not be placed on his disabilities but upon the teaching and treatment modalities, and these should be changed.

GROUP VERSUS INDIVIDUAL

Group treatment is the most common mode of service delivery with sex offenders. Although little research has compared the effectiveness of group interventions with other treatment modes, group treatment is the primary treatment of choice for most sexual offenders (American Academy of Child and

Adolescent Psychiatry, 1999, Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers, 2005).

The power of the group is its ability to both support and confront the offender. An individual therapist does not have the impact of a group to address denial, point out distortions, or break down an individual's sense of being alone. It is in the group that the individual learns that he is one of a number of people with similar problems and that he has the opportunity to observe people like him who are progressing in their treatment. Offenders often feel more comfortable admitting and discussing their offenses in a treatment group where others are modeling openness. In addition, many recommended treatment activities, such as role playing, are impossible in the confines of individual therapy.

Group treatment does carry some risks. Just as group members can be a pro-social influence, they can also influence one another in antisocial ways. The greatest potential harm is to low risk sexual offenders who are placed in treatment groups with high risk offenders.

Often a therapist will choose to schedule several individual sessions with an offender who is new to the program to gather facts and history and to put the offender at ease before introducing him into the group. In addition, supplementing group treatment with individual treatment is common and frequently helpful.

In certain cases, individual treatment alone can be appropriate. Canadian researchers (DeFazio, Abrancen & Looman, 2001) compared the effectiveness of group treatment and individual treatment for high-risk/high-needs sex offenders. Clients with factors such as low intellectual functioning, psychosis, or disruptiveness were referred to individual treatment. The treatment outcome was the same as for the offenders who participated in group therapy.

Sometimes individual therapy is necessary because there is not a suitable group available in the geographical area, or because the individual does not have the self confidence or verbal skills to work in a group setting. In these situations, participation in group treatment is still a long-term goal.

FREQUENCY, COMPOSITION, AND SIZE OF GROUPS

The desirable therapy group size ranges from five to eight individuals. If the group is larger than eight, it should be split into two groups. One therapy group per week is recommended at minimum, with one hour as a standard length for a group session. Additional therapy groups or psycho-educational groups can be added if resources allow.

Group composition needs to be carefully considered and continually assessed. While a wide range of typologies can be accommodated in the same group, the level of intellectual functioning has to be considered. In addition, if a majority of the group are at the stage of denying their offense, the group will not develop a pro-social dynamic. Clinicians must always be alert for the formation of non-consensual sexual contact between the members of a group where one member becomes the aggressor and another member the victim.

Individuals whose need is primarily psychoeducational may learn unwanted sexual attitudes from more streetwise members of a group, or may develop abusive thoughts after hearing them discussed in the group. Numerous correctional rehabilitation studies show that **intensive services delivered to low risk offenders may result in increased recidivism** (Andrews & Bonta, 2003; Gendreau et al., 2001). To protect against this effect, groups specifically for low risk offenders may be formed which focus on specific areas of need, such as sexual education and social skills training. Finally, for individuals who have mastered the concepts of relapse prevention, a maintenance group or graduation from group should be considered.

OBSERVERS IN GROUP

Non-clinical staff are included as observers in group sessions (on a rotating basis) to gain a clearer understanding of the topics and progress of each of the participants. This is a positive training strategy for new staff and can also function as a concrete demonstration to offenders and all staff that the team functions as a unit. This can dramatically reduce the incidence of “splitting” within the team.

CONCRETE AND SIMPLIFIED FORMS

Complex forms for the offender to complete for safety planning or community disclosure aren't helpful. It is necessary to decide what are the **essentials** for each skill and to work towards that skill. The result may not contain all that the therapist or other staff wanted to include, but it is sufficient to meet the basic safety needs. Consideration of more complex processes may well come as the client becomes more comfortable with the application.

Haaven's materials contain many simplified forms (for more information, see Chapter 25: Resources). Other good models are found in the Washington County Mental Health (WCMH) S.T.A.R.T. manual. Also see sample Escape and Avoidance Plan in Chapter 16: Treatment and Training: Goals of Treatment.

CHECK FOR UNDERSTANDING

Staff or therapists can assess the offender's understanding of words, ideas and concepts by asking him to paraphrase. At any time, staff can ask a program participant to demonstrate his understanding of whatever is being discussed or worked on at that moment.

This checking for understanding must be done in a respectful and supportive manner. Many people with DD have learned to cope with uncomfortable situations by pretending to understand. They are often skilled at sensing verbal or behavioral cues from authority figures and appearing to understand when, in reality, they don't understand. They have learned that authority figures like to hear "yes," and that people will like them better if they agree or just go along. With experience in the program and the development of trust, participants should learn to identify and signal when they don't understand.

AVOID OVERLY LONG SEQUENCING

Offenders with DD typically cannot absorb the multiple steps of the relapse prevention cycle as it is taught in most therapy programs for nondisabled offenders. The strategy of teaching from the concrete to the abstract is more effective with people with DD. Skills (such as risk awareness) are presented as a **single subject** that is practiced and mastered on its own before there is an

expectation that it be integrated into a sequence. Avoiding elaborate abstracted sequences and concentrating on more finite concepts seems to produce better results. Focusing on a simpler three-stage sequence to describe the cycle, such as “Fantasy-Plan-Action,” may be more productive.

ROLE PLAY

Role playing is used frequently in treatment and training groups. It offers the chance for the offender to identify with the thoughts and feelings of others by acting out their roles. It provides opportunities to practice skills in a safe setting and enhances learning through participation and drama.

USE OF CAMERAS AND PHOTOS

Video cameras can be used in a variety of ways:

- To record and later discuss role plays.
- To practice community disclosure.
- To record and provide feedback to the offender on facial expressions and other visual cues.
- To create a short (2-4 minute) script of the individual acting out self-management skills (for instance, acting appropriately when a child comes upon the scene unexpectedly). This technique is called video self-modeling.

Photographs have multiple uses. Taken discreetly and with the help of staff, simple snapshots of community settings can be a tool for a person who doesn't read to document and record risk settings. Pictures of people in social scenarios can be used to teach social competencies. Cut from magazines, photos can be used to help identify facial cues and to correctly identify social boundaries. Another activity is to use magazine pictures to create collages that express “Old Me” and “New Me.”

ADAPTATIONS FOR PEOPLE WHO DON'T READ AND WRITE

Programs must provide techniques or adaptations that are meaningful for people who do not read and write. For instance, a written risk plan, even if dictated, is not going to be a resource for an offender who does not read. In this case, a photo collage, a video or an audiotape might be a better way to record plans for offenders who do not read. Similarly, a written script for community disclosure won't help an offender who can't read, but a video or audiotape might be a good resource. Support staff should ordinarily be willing to take dictation from an offender who can read but cannot write fluently. However, if there is a concern that the offender is trying to engage the staff in deviant fantasies through dictation, the offender should be encouraged to use a tape recorder. Posters, collages, graphics, videos, and role playing are all good resources for activities in a group that includes individuals who do not read.

DEALING WITH LAPSES AND REOFFENSES

LAPSES

Lapse behaviors are behaviors that have been identified as precursors of reoffending for the individual or violation of a rule of the program. Lapse behaviors are expected to occur, and are accepted as part of the treatment cycle. In fact, the reporting by the offender of lapse behavior is viewed as an indicator of commitment and progress in treatment. The client is rewarded for this commitment. While reporting a lapse after it has been reported by other sources is less than a full positive, it is still a step along the treatment continuum. Such a lapse can be used as a “**teaching moment**” if the differences between self reporting and after the fact reporting are made clear. Offenders with DD may take considerably longer to voluntarily self report lapses, both because of the complexity of the task and the need for the members to understand that it is safe to make these disclosures.

A client under Corrections supervision, for whom reporting a lapse may result in going to prison, presents a particularly complex problem for treatment providers that have agreed to report condition violations to the CSS. In that situation, group may not be a safe place to report lapse behavior.

RELAPSES OR REOCCURRENCES

Relapse behavior is the commission of a sexual offense. The reporting of relapse behavior does not shield a person from legal consequences and is not kept secret. It is reported to the authorities and the client is held accountable. A client cannot remain in treatment if charged with a new crime. This is because, until the situation is legally resolved in some way, a client should not be expected to discuss the offense because it may incriminate him. Individual counseling may be provided while the case is pending if the therapist is careful to avoid discussion of the new offense. If the client decides to admit to the offense and all parties agree, then the client can remain in the group.

LOCATING AND WORKING WITH THERAPISTS

An appropriate therapist will have specialized skills in sex offender therapy and a willingness to work with individuals with DD and their teams. An advanced degree in a mental health discipline and a state license or certificate to practice independently are basic requirements. The therapist should also have training in the assessment and treatment of sexually deviant behavior and be familiar with offender and victim issues. A therapist who is new to the field of sex offender therapy should make a formal arrangement for supervision by a therapist who is experienced in the field. The field of sex offender therapy is well established. A person seeking a mentor should seek a therapist who is familiar with best practices in the field and who continues to update her skills by attending seminars and reading professional journals.

It is possible for a therapist who lacks experience in working with people with DD to learn this skill on the job. A good candidate is a therapist who is eager to learn how to adapt his skills to the needs of people with cognitive impairments and who is willing to pursue more formal training in that area.

The therapist must be willing to work as part of the Collaborative Team. The contract with the therapist should include ample compensated time outside of the therapy sessions for the therapist to meet with the team. At a minimum, the therapist should plan to meet monthly with the offender's team. The therapist should require the offender to sign a limited waiver of confidentiality so as to allow for the therapist to communicate openly with team members.

The therapist should agree with the importance of group therapy for sex offenders. If a particular therapist offers only individual therapy, the therapist must be willing to refer the individual to group when the individual is ready and/or to work closely with the group therapist.

EVALUATION OF PROGRESS

Providers should evaluate the treatment progress of individuals under their care on a regular basis. Evaluations should focus on assessing how well individuals have reduced their "criminogenic needs"—namely, problems that are closely linked to their sexual offending behavior.

Providers can assess treatment progress in a variety of ways. Ideally, clients and providers will have mutually accepted treatment goals and form a collaborative working relationship. It is important to discuss treatment goals with offenders and to involve them in assessing their own progress.

Formal pre- and post-testing should be used to assess treatment progress. At a minimum, providers should administer the Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Individuals with Developmental Disabilities at the beginning of treatment and at least every twelve months thereafter. (See “Resources for Evaluation of Progress” at the end of this chapter.) This scale is designed to provide a structured way for clinicians, support workers, case managers, home providers, and program administrators to identify, monitor, and manage the treatment, supervision, and placement needs of adult males (ages 18 and older) with DD who have committed sexually abusive acts. It focuses on progress in the same areas of treatment described in Chapter 16: Treatment and Training: Goals of Treatment.

The individual's Collaborative Team should meet periodically to discuss his treatment progress and should invite all staff and home support providers who support this individual. This is important because each person involved typically observes the individual in different settings. Collectively discussing the individual's progress can provide a clearer picture of how well the client is functioning and successfully managing his risk to reoffend.

Sources

- Abel, G. G., Becker, J. V., Cunningham-Rathner, J., Rouleau, J. L., Kaplan, M. & Reich, J. (1984). *Treatment manual: The treatment of child molesters*. Atlanta: Georgia University.
- Abel, G. G., Mittelman, M. S., & Becker, J. V. (1985). Sexual offenders: Results of assessment and recommendations for treatment. In H. H. Ben-Aron, S. I. Hucker, & C.D. Webster (Eds.), *Clinical criminology* (pp. 191-205). Toronto, Ontario, Canada: MM Graphics.
- Andrews, D. A., Bonta, J., & Hoge, R. (1990). Classification for effective rehabilitation: Rediscovering psychology. *Criminal Justice and Behaviour*, 17, 19-52.
- Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (2003). *The psychology of criminal conduct* (3rd Ed.). Cincinnati, OH: Anderson Publishing.
- Andrews, D. A., I. Zinger, R. Hoge, J. Bonta, P. Gendreau & F. Cullen. (1990). Does Correctional Treatment Work? A Psychologically Informed Meta Analysis. *Criminology* 28, 419-429.
- DeFazio, R., Abrancen, J., & Looman, J. (2001). Group versus individual treatment for sex offenders: A comparison. *Forum on Corrections*, 13, 56-59.
- Gendreau, P., Goggin, C., Cullen, F. T., & Andrews, D. A. (2001). The effects of community sanctions and incarceration on recidivism. In Motiuk, L. L. & Serin, R. C. (Eds.), *Compendium 2000 on effective correctional programming: Vol. 1*. (pp. 18-21). Ottawa: Correctional Service Canada.
- Griffiths, D. M., Quinsey, V. L., & Hingsburger, D. (1989). *Changing inappropriate sexual behaviour – A community-based approach for persons with developmental disabilities*. Baltimore: Paul H. Brookes Publishing Co., Inc.
- Haaven, J. Little, R., and Petre-Miller, D. (1990) *Treating Intellectually Disabled Sexual Offenders*. Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.
- Haaven, J. (2002). *Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT.
- Haaven, J. (2000). *Treatment: Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (ATSA) Pre-conference Seminar #D-2. 19th Annual Research and Treatment Conference. San Diego, CA. November 1, 2000.

McGrath, R. (Ed.). (1995). *Vermont Clinical Practices Guide for the Assessment and treatment of Adult Sex Offenders*. Williston, VT: Vermont Center for Prevention and Treatment of Sexual Abuse (VCPTSA), Vermont Department of Corrections.

McGrath, R.J. (2001). Using Behavioral techniques to control sexual arousal. In Carich, M.S., & Mussack, S. (Eds.), *Handbook on sex offender treatment*. (pp. 105-116). Brandon VT: Safer Society Press.

McGrath, R. J. (2005). *Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities Scoring Manual*. Research version. Middlebury, VT: Author. Available at www.dail.state.vt.us.

Ward, K. & Bosek, R. (2002). Behavioral Risk Management: Supporting individuals with developmental disabilities who exhibit inappropriate sexual behaviors. *Research and Practice for Persons with Severe Disabilities*, 27(1), 27-42.

Curriculum Resources for Sex Offenders with Developmental Disabilities

Safer Society Press

PO Box 340
Brandon, VT 05733-0340
(802) 247-3132
www.safersociety.org

Safer Society Press publishes a diverse and comprehensive catalog of books, tapes, and videos on sexual abuse prevention and treatment. Their Web site is a great place to start. The following workbook is also from Safer Society Press. It was written by the same author who created the Pathways workbooks, and is specifically written for individuals with developmental disabilities:

Hansen, K., & Kahn, T. (2005). *Footprints: Steps to a Healthy Life*. Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.

Diverse City Press Inc.

13561 Leslie Street
Richmond Hill, Ontario
L4E 1A2
Canada
(877) 246-5226
<http://www.diverse-city.com/display.htm>

The Diverse City Press Inc. Web site contains a wide variety of down-to-earth materials by the prolific David Hingsberger.

S.T.A.R.T. Training Manual

(Specialized Treatment and Rehabilitation Team)
Community Developmental Services
50 Grandview Drive
Barre, VT 05641
(802) 479-2502

The S.T.A.R.T. training manual is used by Vermont's oldest program supporting offenders with developmental disabilities. It contains many practical ideas and forms adapted to Vermont.

G. Blasingame, Developmentally Disabled Persons with Sexual Behavior Problems, accompanied by Developmentally Disabled Sexual Offender Rehabilitation Treatment (DD-SORT) Program Manual and Forms

Wood 'N' Barnes Publishing
2717 NW 50th
Oklahoma City, OK (2001)
<http://woodnbarnes.com/index.php>

This curriculum material, complete with manual and accompanying book of forms and check-lists, is written by an experienced therapist in California.

Resources for Teaching Healthy Sexuality

Materials by David Hingsberger on masturbation and condom use. Available from Diverse City Press, <http://www.diverse-city.com/display.htm>.

Maurer, L. T. (1991). *Positive Approaches: A Sexuality Guide for Teaching Developmentally Disabled Person*. DE: Planned Parenthood of Delaware.

Maurer, L. T. (1999). *Talking Sex! Practical Approaches and Strategies for Working with People Who Have Developmental Disabilities When The Topic is Sex*. Ithaca, NY: Planned Parenthood of Tompkins County.

Stangle, J. (1991). *F.L.A.S.H.: Family Life and Sexual Health*. Seattle, WA: Dept. of Public Health.

YAI/National Institute for People with Disabilities Network video series on Friendships, Relationships and Sexuality, available at <http://www.yai.org>.

See also the series of articles in Bambara, L. M. & Brantlinger, E. (Eds.) (2002, Spring). Special Series: Issues of Sexuality for People with Developmental Disabilities. *Research and Practice for Persons with Severe Disabilities*, 27(1).

Resources for Social Skill Training

Cavanagh Johnson, T. *Treatment Exercises for Child Abuse Victims and Children with Sexual Behavior Problems*. Available through the author's Web site <http://www.tcavjohn.com>.

Champagne, M. & Walker-Hirsch, L. (1993). *CIRCLES: A Multi-Media Package to Aid in the Development of Appropriate Social/Sexual Behavior in the Developmentally Disabled Individual*. Santa Barbara, CA: James Stanfield Publishing Co.

Green Mountain Self Advocates (GMSA). (2005) *Stay Safe: Know Your Legal Rights*. This curriculum contains a rich selection of teaching materials for avoiding victimization and understanding the law. Available from GMSA, 73 Main Street, Suite 401, Montpelier, VT 05602, 1-800-564-9990 (in VT) or (802) 229-2600, or email: gmsa@sover.net.

LifeFacts: Essential Information about Life for Persons with Special Needs. (3 sections address Sexuality, AIDS, and Sexual Abuse Prevention). Santa Barbara, CA: James Stanfield Publishing Co.

Life Management Skills Handbooks. Plainview, NY: Wellness Reproductions & Publishing, LLC. Available at <http://www.wellness-resources.com>.

YAI/National Institute for People with Disabilities Network video series on Friendships, Relationships and Sexuality, available at <http://www.yai.org>.

Resources for Evaluation of Progress

McGrath, R. J. (2005). *Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities Scoring Manual*. Research version. Middlebury, VT: Author. Available at www.dail.state.vt.us.

CHAPTER 18:

SUPERVISION FOR SAFETY AND COMPLIANCE

Restrictions and supervision requirements often provide the offender with the first real boundaries he has experienced. The offender may have understood abstractly that he is “in trouble,” but now the specific limitations he must fulfill are delineated. In addition, requirements or restrictions may provide an incentive for the offender to change his behavior. For instance, when the offender learns to write a safety plan, he is learning to respond in a systematic way to risk reduction. The reduction of restrictions is his concrete evidence that he is progressing in treatment.

ROLE OF THE COLLABORATIVE TEAM

A primary role of the Collaborative Team is to determine what levels of supervision and restriction are necessary to protect community safety (see Chapter 11: The Collaborative Team). There is no “one-size-fits-all” approach for determining the level of supervision, restriction and monitoring for an offender with developmental disabilities. Although the team has considerable discretion, at times there are fixed parameters such as conditions of release, probation, parole, SCS or CR conditions, or an Act 248 order. Supervision levels must be tailored to the risks and support needs of the offender and to the particular community setting.

The legal system and the offender’s team need to be familiar with the variety of supervision and monitoring techniques available and select those which are related to the specific risks of the case. These should be designed toward:

- protecting the victim.
- preventing sexual reoffense.
- preventing other criminal activity.
- keeping the offender himself safe.
- preventing elopement.

- providing reminders and reinforcement of relapse prevention techniques.
- enhancing the victim's sense of security.
- enhancing the offender's progress toward treatment goals.

Levels of supervision and restriction should reflect the:

- offender's risk to reoffend as measured on a risk measurement tool such as the RRASOR.
- severity of past offenses.
- recent threats and fantasies.
- offender's offense pattern (few or many obvious precursors).
- the risks inherent in the setting.
- the vulnerability of potential victims in the setting.
- offender's progress in treatment, including writing and following safety plans, reporting risk, coping with unanticipated situations.
- disclosure to individuals who may be at risk in the setting.

Imposing restrictions on privacy and personal liberties raises concerns about civil liberties. Although safety is a priority, the capacity to institute restrictions poses many opportunities for abuse. Programs which strive to teach offenders to respect the law, must themselves respect the rights upon which our legal system is founded. Restrictions must always be considered time-limited. On-going assessment and modification of restrictions by the Collaborative Team is an essential component of supervision for safety.

COURT-ORDERED REQUIREMENTS

Court-ordered restrictions and supervision requirements are mandatory for the individual and his team to fulfill. (If a team or individual disagrees with a court-ordered restriction, the team or individual should request a court hearing, rather than just ignoring or changing the court ordered requirements.)

An Act 248 order may give the Commissioner or the team authority to impose supervision requirements and restrictions on the offender. With such an order, it is important for the team to be clear about who actually has the authority to impose the restrictions. Probation, parole, SCS or CR conditions usually give the CSS authority to approve the person's residence.

DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICE AGENCY REQUIREMENTS

When developmental services agencies impose restrictions or supervision requirements on sex offenders, the Collaborative Team must be clear about its authority to do so:

- Has it been given authority by the court order?
- Has the individual agreed to the requirements as a condition of participating in sex offender treatment?
- Has the person's guardian authorized the restrictions?
- Is the agency imposing the restrictions as a condition of offering specific supports (such as residential services) to the person?

STAFF AND NETWORK SUPERVISION

Teams should be familiar with the varied techniques of staff supervision so as to select those that are most effective and least restrictive.

Supervision plans need to have flexibility. A program director or therapist should be empowered to make emergency adjustments to increase supervision when the individual's level of risk increases and the Collaborative Team can't be convened quickly. Decisions to decrease supervision are rarely emergencies and ordinarily should involve input from the whole team.

Although a supervisor is usually a paid staff person, the agency may approve guardians, family members, co-workers or other members of the individual's support network to provide supervision. The key issue is not that the supervisor is paid but whether or not the supervisor understands and is able to implement the offender's supervision plan (see Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors).

LEVELS OF SUPERVISION

The level of supervision must be specified in the individual's written plan and all supervisors must know what level of supervision is expected. The level of supervision required **must always consider** risk factors and may vary depending upon the setting. For instance, an individual might have unsupervised time in his

residence but he may need eyes-on supervision in a risky community setting. The team needs to review at regular intervals how the client is doing.

Arms-length supervision. Arms-length supervision is designed to assure that the supervisor can exercise physical control of the offender at all times. Arms-length supervision may require 2:1 staffing (or very rarely even 3:1), depending on the relative strength and speed of the offender and supervisor. Arms-length supervision is typically provided in community settings for an individual who is at high risk to elope or whose offense pattern involves speed of offense.

Eyes-on supervision. Eyes-on supervision is designed to assure that the supervisor can intervene quickly if the offender approaches a potential victim, starts to engage in a risk behavior, gets into a dangerous situation, or shows signs of attempting to elope. People providing eyes-on supervision must keep the offender within a clear line of sight, adjusting physical proximity to the risks posed by the offender and the setting. Eyes-on supervision is the most usual level of community supervision for offenders who require staff supervision. Eyes-on supervision may also be required in a residential setting.

Single stall bathrooms are the safest option for individuals under eyes-on or arms-length supervision.

Residential supervision. The team needs to be clear about what level of supervision is required when the offender is in the home. For instance, **24-hour supervision** does not necessarily mean eyes-on or arms-length supervision 24 hours a day. An offender may need arms-length supervision in the community but may be safe to be alone in his own room or be safe for eyes-on supervision on the grounds of his house.

The situations where eyes-on or arms-length supervision are needed must be individualized to the offender and the setting. Eyes-on supervision may be required in a home situation when:

- the offender watches television, videos or is on the computer.
- there is a vulnerable person or animal in the house.
- the offender poses a high risk to elope.
- the offender has used weapons or hidden weapons in his room.
- there are concerns for the individual's own safety.

Awake overnight supervision. Awake overnight supervision may be required when the offender poses a high risk of elopement, there is a vulnerable person in the home overnight, or the offender is going through a medical or psychiatric crisis (e.g., suicide watch). Awake overnight supervision should be a temporary measure while the setting is adjusted by removing the vulnerable person, addressing the crisis, or installing alarms.

Low intensity community supervision. Low intensity community supervision is used for offenders whose offense pattern does not involve speed or when the offender is in a low-risk setting. The supervisor checks in periodically with eyes-on supervision and has the ability to intensify supervision when risk factors are present (such as when a child enters a store or the offender is emotionally unstable).

Covert Supervision. An offender under covert supervision is watched by someone he does not know. The purpose of covert supervision is to assess the offender's behavior when he does not realize he is being watched while maintaining the capacity to intervene promptly if a risk situation develops. A covert situation does not require surprise; the offender is told in advance that he may be watched in certain settings by a person he does not know.

Intermittent Supervision. There is a range of methods of intermittent supervision. Scheduled visits and phone calls are usually accompanied by random unannounced calls or visits. This type of supervision is used when there is a high degree of confidence in the offender's ability to follow a safety plan, yet the team still wants to check on the offender's behavior.

RESIDENTIAL RESTRICTIONS

Restrictions in a residential setting can diminish costs, promote offender autonomy, and increase community safety.

HOME LOCATION

Considering home location is a vital, practical way to increase safety and independence. Key members of the Collaborative Team should visit the proposed home to assess the setting for the individual's risk factors (e.g., children, playgrounds, schools, bars, etc.). Seasonal changes must be kept in mind (e.g., a

baseball field may present no risk in the winter but a high risk in the spring and summer). Factors not immediately apparent must be explored and identified, such as a bus stop or children bicycling in the neighborhood. Neighbors and staff who can be supportive or on-call may be a positive factor at a particular location. For some individuals, distance from public transportation, neighbors, highways, and stores is a safety factor; for others, proximity to agency staff, neighbors, stores and public transportation may contribute to the individual's ability to be independent.

CURFEW

The offender under curfew is required to be at home during set hours—typically nights and weekends. Curfews are monitored by phone check-ins, family or roommates, neighbors, unannounced visits, or electronic monitoring devices. Breaking curfew is a lapse behavior that is not dangerous per se, but it can signal to the team that an individual is cycling into relapse behavior.

ALARMS, MOTION DETECTORS AND ROOM MONITORS

Electronic alarm systems are widely available and can be installed in bedroom doorways, stairwells, windows, and exit doors. Electronic alarms are preferred to locks on windows and doors since locked exits pose a fire safety danger. Alarms are set to sound if the individual leaves his room or leaves the building. Alarms involve an initial cost but are often less costly than eyes-on or awake staff in a residential setting. Bedroom and stairwell alarms or motion detectors are used where there is a concern that the offender poses a risk to another resident of the home. Alarms for household safety are used when the offender may pose a risk to another person in the household. This is usually a concern only at night when the residential supervisor is sleeping. Alarms on exterior exits are needed only when there is a danger that the offender will leave the home unsupervised without permission. For a more detailed discussion, see Chapter 21: Residential Supports.

A team needs to be realistic about whether to rely on window and door alarms. Certain technologically sophisticated offenders may be able to dismantle or deactivate an alarm. Additionally, an alarm does not stop a person from leaving; it simply notifies the supervisor that the person has left. Thus, an alarm is only as effective as the speed with which staff can respond. An alarm allows staff to notify the police that the offender is at large, and to notify neighbors or other

potential victims who may be at risk. Knowing that an electronic alarm will sound can have a deterrent effect on an offender who might otherwise be tempted to elope.

If alarms are used as part of a safety plan, all residential staff must be trained in their use and maintenance. Reliable staff must be designated to regularly check that the alarms are in working order.

ROOM SEARCHES

A room search may be authorized if there is reason to believe the offender is hiding something in his room that could interfere with safety or treatment, such as:

- weapons or things that could be used as weapons.
- matches or other things to start fires (for individuals who are at risk of fire-starting).
- pornographic materials.

If the team thinks a room search is necessary, the offender and the guardian should be notified in advance (except in situations of imminent danger) that the search will occur. The actual room search, however, should be at a random, unannounced time.

The decision whether to search the room while the offender is present or absent will depend upon the offender's personality. Some people will be upset by witnessing a room search and others will be upset to think that someone might go into their room when they aren't there. The best practice is to include the offender in the decision about whether to search when he is present or absent.

PERSONAL SEARCHES

A "personal search" means going through a person's pockets and clothing to be sure he is not bringing contraband into the home. A personal search involves a type of physical confrontation that most people find upsetting. For this reason, it should not be used except in high risk situations, such as risk of fire or risk of weapons, and should ideally be done in the presence of another person.

LOCKS

An offender may never be locked into his room or into a part of the house. However, a lock may be used to keep the personal space of another occupant of the house off limits. For instance, a master bedroom or a child's bedroom or bathroom may be kept locked during the day to keep the offender from having access to this space. Similarly, an occupant of the house may choose to lock his or her room from the inside for privacy.

TRAVEL RESTRICTIONS

Travel out of state is typically restricted for offenders under court-order because it is difficult or impossible to enforce a Vermont court order in another state (and even harder in another country). A person under supervision of Corrections will need permission to travel from his CSS. Travel out of state will be denied for a person under Act 248 until the team is confident that the offender poses no risk of elopement and the supervision plan is clear and reliable.

The offender should be restricted from traveling to a location where he may have an unplanned encounter with the victim. For certain individuals, traveling to a particular town or area may cause relapse behavior. Other individuals may experience relapse in unfamiliar settings. For instance, an unfamiliar setting may trigger the thought that “no one knows me here and I can get away with behavior I can’t get away with at home.”

Restrictions upon other high-risk locations for the individual should be tailored by the Collaborative Team. For instance, a pedophile typically is restricted from playgrounds, schoolyards, bus stops, and public swimming pools.

In any case, the treatment goal is for the offender to internalize avoidance of high risk situations and not to depend upon external restrictions.

MEDIA RESTRICTIONS

Media restriction is a difficult area since most of us are uncomfortable with censorship. Additionally, in our society, it is difficult to draw a line between “acceptable” and “unacceptable” content.

As a general principle, the team should work with the offender to focus on media images that promote respectful interpersonal relationships. The offender should learn to identify and refrain from using materials that encourage or promote deviant sexual arousal or criminal thinking patterns or behavior. When the offender is not yet able or ready to self-select media, the team may need to impose restrictions. Some treatment programs require the offender to get prior approval of videos and television shows and to keep a list of approved programs.

If an offender wishes to view or listen to a particular scene or song repeatedly, this may be a clue that it is sexually arousing for him. Staff should watch and listen with the offender to determine the reason for his attraction. The offender may not be conscious of the reason for his attraction.

Pornography. Restriction of pornography is a standard element of sex offender supervision, although determining what is pornography for a specific individual can lead teams to endless debates. Common restrictions which are relatively easy to monitor include X-rated and R-rated movies and videos and magazines or books with explicit sexual content. Access to 900 telephone numbers can be blocked for offenders who have used this type of pornography.

Music. A great deal of music available on CD, satellite, television, or the Internet has a high level of sexual or violent content. One way to limit music with this content is to restrict the offender to listen to music which can be heard on the radio.

Video Games. Video games often contain high levels of violence and sexual content. They should be screened in advance.

Internet. The Internet can be a rich source of pornographic material for offenders. It may be difficult to restrict access for an Internet-savvy offender even with a screening device such as “Net Nanny.” For this reason, it is common to

prohibit access to a computer with an Internet hookup, or to permit this access only when the offender has eyes-on supervision.

Television. Television can be more difficult to monitor or to judge what should be restricted because of the wide range of subject matter to consider—including commercials.

One issue raised is that many people believe that physical violence and sexual violence are closely intertwined and that shows involving physical violence should be restricted for some offenders. Thus, a team might restrict the viewing of professional wrestling. Other shows might be restricted because they objectify or depersonalize women or other groups of people. Modifying television watching for pedophiles presents a particularly great challenge since children may be present in advertisements even in shows with adult content. Westerns are often a good choice for pedophiles because they are usually child-free.

The following are generally useful approaches when there are concerns about television viewing by an offender:

- Do not permit the offender to watch television alone.
- Limit the cable access in the home to basic or “safe” channels, or purchase a commercially available channel-blocker.
- Continually assess the offender’s reactions to particular programs.

OTHER RESTRICTIONS

Contact with the Victim. Contact between the offender and victim should not be permitted unless there is someone present to support the victim. Contact includes letters, cards, presents, and telephone calls. It can even include the offender being in a physical space such as a home when the victim is not there.

Use of Alcohol. Alcohol use may be restricted and should be prohibited for anyone with a history of alcohol abuse or who has had a connection between drinking and lapse behavior. Alcosensor or urinalysis may be used if there is a concern that the offender is abusing drugs or alcohol. To be effective, testing must be administered at random or unannounced. Alcohol and drug testing is available through substance abuse treatment programs in your area.

Possession of Firearms, Knives and Other Weapons. Possession of firearms, knives and other weapons should routinely be prohibited for people under Correctional supervision and under Act 248. Federal law prohibits individuals with a guardian, under Act 248 commitment, or with a history of a felony from purchasing a gun.

Driving. Driving will be prohibited for anyone who poses a risk of elopement. For others, driving may be limited to when the offender is accompanied by an approved supervisor. If driving is necessary for daily living activity or to go to treatment, a system of checks may be implemented. For example, a specific route to a destination can be timed; the individual's plan would require a telephone call upon departure and another upon arrival.

Contact with Animals. While animals can be a positive aspect in someone's life, they are problematic if they pose a sexual temptation to an offender. Sexual contact with animals is more common than might be believed. Pets or contact with animals should be restricted for a person with a history of abusing animals.

Use of Binoculars/Telescopes. Long distance viewing with binoculars or a telescope is a form of voyeurism and can also be part of a planning and precursive process. A person with a history of voyeurism may shift to long-distance viewing if his free movement is restricted. Possession of binoculars or a telescope should be restricted if this is a concern.

Use of Cameras. Cameras (including videocameras) should be prohibited for an offender who has photographed victims in the past. Developed film should be inspected if there is any concern about an offender's use of a camera.

Use of Telephone and Mail Services. Generally, private access to a telephone and mail for contact with family and friends, and for personal business, such as a lawyer, is considered a protected right of privacy. It should not be restricted without a strong safety rationale. Telephone or mail use may be monitored or limited when an offender:

- uses a telephone or mail to engage in lapse, dangerous, or harassing behavior.
- uses the telephone or mail to contact the victim or potential victims.

- engages in phone or mail contact with friends or family which interferes with treatment.
- abuses long distance privileges by running up unreasonable bills he cannot pay for.

If phone contact with family is upsetting for the offender, the best approach is to be sure that calls occur in a supportive environment when staff who are supportive can be present.

MONITORING FOR SAFETY AND COMPLIANCE

At any stage of an offender's treatment, the task of monitoring should be shared by a **network** of support persons. These include volunteers such as family and friends, employers, housemates, support staff, case managers, and therapists. People appropriate for a supervision network:

- believe the offender committed the offense.
- are knowledgeable about offense dynamics.
- know and recognize the offender's risk factors.
- agree not to keep secret any risky activities or lapse behavior.
- are willing to be contacted by the case manager or therapist (Cumming and McGrath, 2005).

(For more information, see Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors).

TECHNOLOGIES

Electronic Bracelet. An electronic ankle or arm bracelet can provide a system of electronic monitoring to enforce a curfew or house arrest. The use of such a device may have a deterrent effect for some offenders.

Some devices are set to signal a central computer or an in-house device if the individual leaves the premises. Some can be used in conjunction with a global positioning system (GPS). If the offender is wearing an electronic bracelet, a central computer can track the specific location of the device. At present, no GPS is licensed for correctional use in Vermont. These devices are not well

thought of by Corrections officials in Vermont as they are considered unreliable and not tamper proof. However, the devices may be useful if:

- the offender is unlikely to tamper with the device; and
- staff or police are in position to respond immediately if the individual leaves the premises.

Polygraph. The use of polygraphs for monitoring compliance is not recommended for individuals with developmental disabilities, because their reliability for this population has not been established.

Source

Cumming, G., & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the sex offender*. 2nd Ed. Brandon, VT: Safer Society.

CHAPTER 19: CONFIDENTIALITY AND RELEASE OF INFORMATION

Many questions arise when program staff try to decide what case information they can reveal and to whom. On the one hand, many sex offender programs have a "no secrets" rule. On the other hand, workers operate under state and federal laws which protect client confidentiality. Rules in this area are complex.

CONFIDENTIALITY RULES FOR DEVELOPMENTAL AND MENTAL HEALTH SERVICES

Developmental and mental health programs operate under strict confidentiality rules⁸. In general, caregivers and treatment providers may not release ANY information about a person without the person's consent or the consent of the guardian. This includes the person's diagnosis and the fact that the person gets services from the agency.

Exceptions to the general rule of no release of information without consent include:

- situations where there may be danger to self or others (see Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment).
- reports of abuse, neglect or exploitation.
- medical emergencies (to ensure immediate needed treatment).
- court ordered releases (such as Act 248 orders).
- disclosure to state and federal reviewers for individuals who receive Medicaid.⁹

⁸ The basic laws are the state confidentiality law at 18 V.S.A. §7103 and the federal law referred to as HIPAA (Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act of 1996).

⁹ Note that the performance contract between the Agency of Human Services (AHS) and each community developmental services provider requires the provider to obtain an authorization to release information to AHS from each voluntary client paid with public funds and to ask each involuntary client to authorize release of information to AHS.

Both federal and state law permit disclosure of confidential information for treatment purposes, but there can be disagreement about which information and how much treatment information can be disclosed without the person's consent.

Each developmental and mental health program has its own procedures and forms regarding release of confidential information. **This chapter is in no way intended to change or take the place of local program rules.**

GENERAL AUTHORIZATION FOR RELEASE OF INFORMATION

Since no meaningful treatment can occur without sharing information, the offender and/or guardian should be asked (or required) at the beginning of treatment to sign an authorization to disclose or release information. Note: Authorizing release of information is different from consenting to treatment. **Authorization to release information** and **consent to treatment** forms should be separate documents and presented independently.

If the offender has a guardian in the area of "general supervision," the guardian must be asked to sign the authorization to release information. It is best practice to ask the offender to sign, too. The program's "no secrets" approach and who will have access to what information should be explained to the guardian and the individual.

An authorization to release information should be as specific as possible. For instance, rather than simply saying "all members of the Collaborative Team," the form should identify team members to the extent this is known. As applicable, authorizations should specifically name:

- the Corrections officer, if there is one.
- the Commissioner's designee if the person is on Act 248.
- the school representatives, if the person is school-aged.
- the DCF worker, if DCF is involved.
- medical treatment personnel.
- the victim advocate, if there is one.
- family members or other natural supports, such as an employer.

The authorization form should include an explanation of the program's obligation to report suspected abuse, neglect or exploitation to DCF or APS and the duty to

warn (see Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment). If the program has a policy of reporting criminal behavior to the police or of reporting violations of conditions of release to Corrections, this should be included in the authorization form. Sex offender treatment programs may require offenders to authorize staff to release to APS/DCF and/or the police information relating to any new allegations of offending behavior. If this is a program requirement, it too should be included in the initial authorization document. It is suggested that this additional information be incorporated into the agency's standard form (See suggested language in Appendix E.)

The authorization to release information form should include a specific expiration date or expiration event that relates to the purpose of the release of information. On or before that date, the form should be reviewed and updated with the offender and guardian, including a new expiration date for the next term of support.

Collaborative Team members should understand equally the policies of:

- no secrets among team members.
- strict confidentiality with people outside the team.

Full sharing of information among team members is a central principle of sex offender treatment. If an offender generally refuses to authorize the release of information, most programs will refuse to offer treatment and will continue to counsel the individual about the importance of sharing information with team members. If the offender generally agrees to the sharing of information but does not want particular information shared, or does not want information shared with a certain person (for instance, a particular family member), the team should accommodate the request if it is possible to do so without compromising safety.

RELEASE OF INFORMATION TO STAFF, CONTRACTORS, AND RELATED PERSONNEL

This section addresses the release of information to personnel who work with the individual on an occasional or limited basis and who are not members of the Collaborative Team.

Workers who provide supervision, even on a temporary basis, need information about the offender's risky behavior, target groups, precursors, red flag behaviors, and how to respond if a risky situation arises. These workers may include day support staff, job coaches, respite workers, and companions. No separate authorization to release this type of information is required for a developmental services organization to release information to workers who provide "treatment," as that term is defined in state and federal law. Important information should be on the Emergency Fact Sheet and should also be communicated verbally. Some workers may need full detailed information about the person's offending history. A detailed history provided should be shared only on a need-to-know basis.

"Peggy's law"¹⁰ is a fairly new Vermont state law that requires full written disclosure of any "relevant" information to any potential shared living provider or respite provider *who will be caring for a person in his or her home*. The law does not apply specifically to sex offenders but it includes any known past sex offending behavior. "Relevant information" means any information needed to protect the individual or others from harm, and includes any relevant history of violent behavior or conduct causing danger of harm to others, any precursors or dangerous behavior, and any medications being prescribed to the individual.

Written consent of the individual or his guardian (if any) is required for release of this information to a potential provider. If a known offender does not consent to release of information about his offending behavior to the potential respite worker or shared living provider, the offender should not be placed in the home. Vermont law allows an agency to place a person in a home even though he refuses to consent to release of relevant information if the agency tells the home provider that the offender refused to release the information; however, information about past offending behavior and precursors of lapse behavior are so basic to safety that a sex offender should not be placed into a home setting without a "Peggy's law" disclosure.

More information about the requirements of Peggy's law including a Disclosure Form, Guidelines for Completing the Mandatory Disclosure Form, and Home Provider Mandatory Disclosure Law Implementation Questions and Answers (November 6, 2002) are available upon request from DAIL.

¹⁰ 18 V.S.A. §7103(e).

RELEASE OF INFORMATION TO THE OFFENDER'S ATTORNEY

An offender's attorney for a case relating to sexually abusive behavior (such as an Act 248 review or a probation revocation case) should have access to all information the individual himself could access. In general, this means the whole case file but not psychotherapist's notes if they are kept separate from the case file. It is best practice for the attorney to present an authorization to release information signed by the individual or his guardian.

It is important to determine what kind of case the lawyer is handling. In cases other than Act 248 reviews, the lawyer should always present an authorization to release information signed by the offender or his guardian before accessing any information or records.

CONFIDENTIALITY OF CERTAIN TYPES OF INFORMATION

COURT ORDERS

A court order, such as a guardianship order or an Act 248 order, is a legal document signed by a judge and is considered **public information**. A court order can be shared with anyone, including law enforcement, without a signed release.

Evaluations used in guardianship or Act 248 cases are often confidential. If such an evaluation is in a case file, it should be treated as a confidential document like other client records.

SCHOOL RECORDS

Although schools operate under a different federal records privacy law than developmental and mental health providers, in practice, the law is very similar. The confidentiality of all school records is strictly protected. School staff will need a signed release to share information among Collaborative Team members. Release of educational information or records requires a signed release by the parent or guardian. If the offender is over 18 and has no guardian, the release is signed by the individual.

DCF (FORMERLY SRS) RECORDS

DCF records are protected under state confidentiality and Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act (HIPAA) laws. If a child is in DCF custody, the child's DCF caseworker is ordinarily responsible to authorize the release of any records.

CORRECTIONS RECORDS

Offenders who are under Corrections supervision in the community are usually asked to sign a release that authorizes treatment programs to notify the CSS of any condition violations, and also to provide reports to the CSS on the offender's progress in treatment. Likewise, the offender is typically asked to authorize full release of Corrections records to the treatment program. Corrections is authorized to release information to protect a victim. (For more information on release of information by Corrections, see Chapter 6: Sex Offender Registration Law.)

THERAPIST RECORDS

If the therapist who provides sex offender therapy is not an employee of the program, the offender (or guardian) must be asked to sign a specific authorization for the therapist to release information to the Collaborative Team. It is best practice to include any therapist who is addressing sex abuse and related issues (such as victimization or anger management) under the Collaborative Team's "no secrets" umbrella.

If the offender is receiving therapy in another area (such as an eating disorder), it is recommended that the offender be asked to authorize the therapist to release relevant information to the team. Under some circumstances, the offender may wish to protect the client-therapist privilege, and, at the request of the therapist, that should be respected. Note that records of treatment for alcohol and drug abuse have special strict confidentiality restrictions, and information about alcohol and drug treatment may not be subject to full release.

CONFIDENTIALITY DURING POLICE OR OTHER LAW ENFORCEMENT INVESTIGATIONS

Agency and DAIL staff are authorized to report any suspected criminal conduct by a person under Act 248 to law enforcement. Some offenders have authorized Collaborative Team members to disclose information about the offense to Corrections or law enforcement officers. (See section on General Authorization.) **The guidelines in this section apply only to those offenders who are not under Act 248 or have not authorized treatment team members to release information to law enforcement.**

When an offender is being investigated by the police, confidentiality becomes a matter of basic rights and may determine whether or not the person will be accused of or punished for a crime.

Collaborative Team members may feel pulled in different, often conflicting directions, including the desire:

- to be good citizens and do what the police request.
- to protect an offender from the consequences of a crime.
- to ensure the offender experiences consequences for a crime.
- to protect the client's confidentiality.

In Vermont, there is no legal mandate for citizens to report a crime or to cooperate in a criminal investigation, except for the obligation of mandated reporters to report to APS or DCF. If the law enforcement system believes it needs to have the testimony of a knowledgeable person or to search a location, it can call the witness to a grand jury, or get a search warrant or a court order for the witness to be questioned.

Reporting a crime to the police without the individual's consent violates confidentiality. However, if anybody is in danger, the police may be called to protect public safety.

An offender who is under suspicion for a new crime should not be questioned by a police officer, an APS investigator, or a DCF investigator without his guardian or case manager making sure that the person understands that he **does not have**

to answer any questions from the police and that answers to questions may be used to charge him with a crime. The right against self-incrimination is a fundamental right of American citizens contained in the Fifth Amendment to the United States Constitution. If an individual is under investigation for a crime, the team should assist him to protect his constitutional rights by contacting the Disability Law Project or his public defender (if he has one). A person should be advised not to speak to law enforcement about a crime without first consulting with a lawyer.

Without specific authorization through court order or a signed release (see section on General Authorization for Release of Information earlier in this chapter), Collaborative Team members are not authorized to release information about the person to the police. If a team member asks permission to release specific information to the police, the team member should be certain that the individual and/or his guardian understands that the information may be used to charge him with a crime.¹¹

Team members may provide information to the police if (1) they have witnessed criminal conduct (for instance, a staff person sees a client throwing rocks at a car) or (2) they have been the victim of a crime (for instance, a staff person's car was stolen and he thinks a client stole it). **Note: The information provided should be limited to what the team member saw and heard as a witness or as a victim.** The team member should not share information irrelevant to the crime such as the person's IQ, what type of services he receives or his past history.

If the **victim** of a crime receives developmental services (including the offender), the victim or her guardian may provide any information she chooses to investigating officers. Caution should be exercised in releasing information about the person's psychological functioning or history, as any information possessed by the prosecutor (the state's attorney or attorney general) must be shared with the defense attorney, and may be used against the victim if the victim is later called as a witness.

¹¹ Again, the accused or his guardian should be reminded of the advisability of consulting with a lawyer before agreeing to release confidential information.

REPORTING TO APS AND DCF

Therapists, school personnel, medical and hospital staff, and any workers paid with DAIL funds are **mandated reporters** and **must** report any suspected abuse, neglect or exploitation of a child or vulnerable adult. Reports about children are made to DCF; reports about vulnerable adults are made to APS. (Contact information is available at the end of this chapter.)

While mandated reporters have a legal duty to report specific offenses and must provide all relevant information, confidentiality rules still apply to the provision of other information. For example, a formal authorization is still required for the release of a person's other confidential information such as his history or psychiatric diagnosis.

Offenders in treatment should be permitted to maintain a right of confidentiality in cases where they are a victim or where the alleged abuse is unrelated to their sex offending behavior. In these situations, if APS or DCF requests certain records, the offender (or guardian) can expect to receive an explanation of why the investigator wants the records and how the information may be used.

Any information obtained by APS or DCF is likely to be turned over to the Attorney General's office and its confidentiality cannot be guaranteed. Thus, the same rules that apply to releasing records to police investigators apply to releasing records to APS or DCF investigators.

SEX OFFENDER REGISTRATION REQUIREMENTS

In Vermont, the law requires anyone who has been **convicted** (found guilty or pled guilty) of a sexual offense to register at the local police department by reporting his current address. This information is now available to the public. The registration law applies to people who were convicted in another state and now live in Vermont. The registration requirement **does not apply** to juvenile sexual offenders (unless they were convicted of a new offense after becoming an adult) nor to people committed under Act 248. For more information, see Chapter 6: Sex Offender Registration Law.

ACT 248 ORDERS

DAIL sends a copy of the Act 248 order to local law enforcement officials (sheriff, local police/constable, state police) with a cover letter stating the person's address. The letter asks the law enforcement officials to keep the information confidential unless they need to use it for public protection purposes.

RELEASE OF INFORMATION TO PAST AND POTENTIAL VICTIMS

Duty to Warn: A mental health or developmental services professional may release information to protect a person from harm if there is a strong reason to believe that the offender poses a risk of danger to an identifiable individual. (See additional information in Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment.)

Past victims: If an offender is under supervision of the Department of Corrections, Corrections will notify the victim, upon request, if the offender escapes from confinement or a community program and when he is recaptured. Corrections will also notify the victim, upon request, before the offender is to be released from prison. 18 V.S.A. §5305. If the offender is released on “conditions of release,” the victim is entitled to know what the conditions are. 18 V.S.A. §5305 (b). If the victim is a minor, a member of the victim’s family may ask to be kept apprised of the victim’s status. 18 V.S.A. §5318.

In general, developmental and mental health programs *may not release* confidential information about an offender to the victim without the consent of the offender (or guardian). This is because the state confidentiality law governing developmental and mental health services does not permit the release without the offender’s consent except if the Collaborative Team believes the victim’s safety is at risk. The victim may request information for peace of mind, in which case a therapy goal should be for the offender to agree to release information the victim is requesting.

Resources

Child Abuse and Neglect

Reports of Child Abuse or Neglect are filed with the Social Services District Office of the Department for Children and Families. A list of the Social Service District Office for every town can be found on their Web site (<http://www.dcf.state.vt.us>). The after-hours number for reporting child abuse or neglect is 1-800-649-5285. Emergencies should be reported directly to the police.

Reports of Abuse of Vulnerable (Elderly or Disabled) Adults

Reports of abuse, neglect or exploitation of vulnerable adults are made to the Adult Protective Services office of DAIL. The phone number is 1-800-564-1612 or 802 241-2345. There is on-line report form at the DAIL Web site. Emergencies should be reported directly to the police, and followed up with a report to APS.

CHAPTER 20: DISCLOSURE FOR SAFETY AND TREATMENT

Teams that work with sex offenders often face dilemmas about when, how, and to whom to disclose a person's potential for dangerousness.

Disclosure increases community safety in several ways:

- It gives potential victims and their caregivers information they can use to protect themselves and others.
- It gives people in the offender's network information about precursors and risks so they can play an active role in relapse prevention.
- It gives the offender knowledge that he has support from friends, family, co-workers, etc., to help him stay on track.

In a perfectly rational world, disclosure would always be a good idea because the greater the network of people who can identify precursor behavior and take steps to protect vulnerable people the better. In reality, our society fears and stigmatizes people who have sexually offended. A disclosure, particularly one not skillfully made, can cause an offender to be fired, evicted, or ostracized. Thus, collaborative teams need to give careful attention to the timing, the manner, and the advisability of disclosure.

Disclosure occurs in two contexts:

- When **required** because of safety concerns
- As a **step in treatment** when the offender is ready to expand the network of people who can offer him support in relapse prevention

In practice, there is overlap between the two categories. For instance, disclosure to selected family members can open the door to honest communication *and* is a prerequisite for the offender to visit his family without staff supervision.

AUTHORITY TO MAKE OR REQUIRE DISCLOSURE

Any decision about whether or not to request or require that an offender make a disclosure should be made by the key individuals of the offender's Collaborative Team. Any such decision should be documented in the case record, including the rationale for the decision and the names of those who participated. Ideally, an offender will accept responsibility and acknowledge the need to ask for help. Efforts should always be made to obtain the offender's agreement to and cooperation with disclosure, although, under certain circumstances a developmental services agency may require disclosure without regard to consent of the offender or guardian.

1. **For individuals under Act 248**, the Commissioner's designee may authorize disclosure even if the offender or guardian disagrees. One purpose of disclosure is to reduce the risk of a new offense of the type which the individual has previously committed or which is closely related to the offense(s) for which the individual was placed under Act 248.

2. **For any individuals who receive developmental services**, the agency may require disclosure as a condition of providing supports which may contribute to creating a risk. For instance, when a developmental services agency supports a person on a job, the agency may make disclosures to the employer; when the agency helps a person to move into an apartment, the agency may require disclosure to neighbors.

3. The "**duty to warn**"¹² places an obligation on therapists and developmental services programs to warn identified victims with or without the offender's consent or participation. An **identified victim** is an individual who is at specific risk as opposed to all people in a category. For instance, if a pedophile shares fantasies about a particular child he has seen, it is imperative to warn that child's parents, even though it may not be necessary to disclose to all parents in the neighborhood.

¹² The *duty to warn* is a concept from court cases where courts have held that a mental health professional has a duty to warn potential victims, even if the client does not give consent. The most famous case is the *Tarasoff* decision.

DECIDING WHETHER DISCLOSURE FOR SAFETY IS NECESSARY

There is no clear test for deciding when and to whom disclosure for safety needs to occur. The team must weigh several factors:

- Severity of harm of a new offense
- Ability of potential victims to protect themselves from harm (e.g., small children or people with DD may need extra protection; offenders who have used force pose a different threat from offenders who will accept a firm refusal)
- Degree and effectiveness of supervision (e.g., consider the offender's amount of unaccompanied time or the likelihood of evading supervision)
- Risk of reoffense taking into account static and dynamic risk factors
- Conditions under which past offenses occurred
- Accessibility of victims in the environment

Decisions about disclosure for safety to employers, neighbors, and dating partners are often most problematic.

DISCLOSURE TO EMPLOYERS

A team may decide not to disclose in an employment setting where there is little risk of access to potential victims or where the offender has an approved supervisor at all times. One reason for choosing not to make disclosures is to avoid the potential situation where the employer unjustly fires the offender out of fear.

Experience in Vermont has shown that, typically, if the offender is a good worker, the environment is low risk, and the offender does a good job of disclosing, many employers will be supportive. A low risk job setting can be one of the best places to start fading supervision; thus, it is best to select jobs where disclosure can occur up front or in a planned fashion.

DISCLOSURE TO NEIGHBORS

Disclosing to neighbors, who may be strangers, can be difficult and the offender may experience hostility. If disclosure for an offender under Corrections supervision contributes to a lack of housing or neighborhood hostility, there is a

special risk since the offender may have to return to prison as a result. Selecting housing in a low risk setting is the best way to minimize the need for disclosure.

The most common reason for disclosing to neighbors is to minimize risk for unsupervised children. If the purpose of disclosing is to notify neighborhood parents of the need to supervise their children, the disclosure should focus on this goal rather than upon details of the offender's past behavior. The disclosure can be general and still effective—letting the parents know the offender may pose a risk to children of a certain age/gender if the child and offender are unsupervised.

DISCLOSURE TO DATING PARTNERS

When two people become interested in one another, the support team wants to encourage a positive social relationship. The Collaborative Team must support the individual to disclose his risk factors to the potential dating partner as early as possible. Until that occurs, dating should be carefully supervised. The decision about how early in a relationship to disclose will depend upon the offender's pattern and the partner's vulnerability. From the beginning, the offender should be told that disclosure will occur and, wherever possible, should participate in the disclosure.

HOW TO DISCLOSE

Disclosure is often better received when the person whose behavior is at issue does the disclosing. Thus, an effort should be made to have the individual do the disclosing, although he should be accompanied by trusted staff for this important step.

Preparation for disclosure usually occurs in the therapy group. There are times when an offender may have consented to but is not prepared to carry out the disclosure. In this situation, the client prepares his individual disclosure in group and accompanies the support person who actually delivers it. The intention of this exercise is to build the confidence of the client to the point where he will feel comfortable enough to do it himself in the future.

Agency staff and/or a guardian will have to disclose in certain circumstances, including the following:

- The individual lacks the verbal skills to make a disclosure.
- The need for disclosure is urgent, and the individual is not willing or ready to disclose.

STEPS OF DISCLOSURE

- 1. OFFENDER ACCEPTS RESPONSIBILITY AND ACKNOWLEDGES NEED TO ASK FOR HELP**
- 2. OFFENDER AND TEAM IDENTIFY PEOPLE TO WHOM DISCLOSURE NEEDS TO OCCUR**
- 3. OFFENDER WRITES DISCLOSURE SCRIPT**
- 4. OFFENDER ROLE PLAYS**
- 5. OFFENDER OR SUPPORT STAFF MAKE APPOINTMENT**
- 6. DISCLOSURE OCCURS**
- 7. FOLLOW-UP AND FEEDBACK:**
 - **OFFENDER-SUPPORT STAFF**
 - **OFFENDER-THERAPIST**
 - **OFFENDER-PERSON WHO RECEIVED DISCLOSURE**

ELEMENTS OF A DISCLOSURE SCRIPT

Once the offender agrees to disclose, he will need help in writing his disclosure script. He should also have opportunities to practice by role playing. The script is individualized but should contain the following elements:

Elements of Disclosure	Sample Text
Ask permission to talk about a difficult topic	There is something difficult I would like to discuss with you. Is that all right?
Disclose dangerous behavior	I have sexual issues with children.
Statement of support and accountability	I am getting treatment for my problem.
Request for support	I am asking for your help.
Target population	My target population* are children age 2-10.
Describe precursors	My red flags* are staring at children and acting distracted.
Specify help wanted	If you see me doing one of my red flags, please speak to me.
Address questions or concerns	Here is my therapist's card.
Thanks	Thank you.
Request for confidentiality	I am giving you this information because I trust you but I am asking you to keep it private.

*Staff should make sure that the person receiving the disclosure knows what treatment terms such as these mean.

CONFIDENTIALITY OF A DISCLOSURE

Some people to whom disclosure is made will receive the information under a duty of confidentiality. Others will have no legal duty to keep the information confidential. In deciding to whom disclosure will be made and what will be disclosed, consideration should be given to whether the recipient of the information can be trusted to keep the information confidential.

Even individuals under a legal obligation of confidentiality, such as doctors, hospital employees, school staff, and mental health workers, may feel a need to discuss the information with colleagues or supervisors. When disclosure is made, it is important to discuss whether the information will go any farther, and to whom and in what form.

Individuals under no legal obligation to keep information confidential include family members, neighbors, co-workers, victims, and store owners. Employers may or may not keep information confidential. When disclosure is made to such people, it is important to discuss expectations about confidentiality, understanding that there is no legal requirement for such people to keep the disclosure confidential.

CHAPTER 21:

RESIDENTIAL SUPPORTS

The Developmental Services system can offer a range of residential options to an offender. The choice of a **residential model** takes account of the offender's support needs in the following areas:

- Daily living skills (e.g., ability to cook, clean, be safe alone)
- Supervision needs for community safety
- Need for assistance to learn daily living skills
- Need for assistance to progress in sex offender therapy

Typically, residential supervisors spend more time with the offender than anyone else, and their skills and suitability are critical to the success of the program. Regardless of the residential model chosen, supervision personnel must be carefully screened, selected, trained, supervised, supported, and included in the Collaborative Team. Any model can fail if the residential support workers lack the emotional resources for sex offender supervision or do not receive extensive support and training.

RESIDENTIAL MODELS AVAILABLE IN VERMONT

Type of residential model	Level of supervision for safety	Need for help with daily living
Independent apartment or home	Low	Low
Contracted roommate	Low or moderate	Low or moderate
Family support	Low, moderate, or high	Low, moderate or high
Developmental home (DH), shared living home (SLH)	Low, moderate, or high	Low, moderate, or high
Split DH	High	Low, moderate, or high
Staffed home	High	Low, moderate, or high

Residential choice takes into consideration the offender's personal and lifestyle preferences and works to accommodate those which are consistent with a treatment environment.

INDEPENDENT APARTMENT OR HOME

With this arrangement, the offender lives in his own apartment, trailer or house with monitoring and support from a case manager and/or a probation officer. There may be support, monitoring, and on-call assistance from neighbors, family, or from staff living nearby. This model is appropriate for an offender who is capable of a significant level of independence and who is at low risk of reoffending.

CONTRACTED ROOMMATE

An approved individual—called a “contracted roommate”—receives a monthly stipend from the developmental services agency to be at the apartment for set hours, typically overnight. The roommate may have responsibilities related to offender supervision (such as assuring that the offender is at home when he is supposed to be), the offender's disability (such as helping with cooking or maintaining the apartment), or a combination of the two.

This residential model is a good teaching tool for a person who can have some time alone at home and who is in the process of moving to independence. The contracted roommate model can serve as a goal for a person living in a more restrictive model who will always need some in-home support because of his disabilities.

FAMILY SUPPORT

In the family support residential model, the offender lives with and receives support and supervision from one or more family members. This model can succeed **only** if all family members participate in and are capable of supporting the offender consistently in sex offender treatment. Family members need to confront their own feelings and issues when an offender is going through treatment. This model is advised only when the family demonstrates commitment to change and the ability to support the offender in his treatment. (See Chapter 23: Families.)

DEVELOPMENTAL HOME /SHARED LIVING HOME

With a developmental home (DH), also referred to as a shared living home (SLH), an individual or couple accepts a contract with the developmental services program to provide support and supervision to an offender in the contractor's own home. This is the most common residential support model in Vermont's developmental services system as it combines developmental supports and training with sex offender supervision in what can be an emotionally supportive, personalized setting. This potentially flexible model can incorporate increasing time alone and independence for the offender. This option avoids the difficulty of finding rental housing for an offender who is usually considered an undesirable tenant. Another advantage is that this model is cost effective; the stipend to the home providers is tax free and the offender's SSI check covers room and board. The level of contractor compensation varies widely, depending on what is expected of the home.

The model will fail if the screening fails to identify problematic attitudes and beliefs, or if the developmental services agency does not maintain very close supervision and support of the home provider, who must wholeheartedly accept the treatment model and agree to supervision. Providing a home to an offender in treatment almost always requires lifestyle changes for the home provider, such as:

- removing pictures of grandchildren from the walls (in the case of a child sexual abuse offender).
- giving up favorite television programs.
- installing alarms.
- limiting visits from grandchildren or nieces and nephews if they fall in the offender's risk group.

The home provider must be included as a key member of the Collaborative Team and meetings ought to be scheduled at a time that the home provider can attend.

DH providers usually need to use respite staff on an hourly or daily basis to cover times when they are unavailable or need a break. The agency's contract with the DH provider should specify that respite staff will be subject to approval and training as supervisors. (See Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors.)

SPLIT DH

In a split DH, two contracted workers share residential responsibility for the offender. Thus, in addition to the vital screening, supervision, support and inclusion on the Collaborative Team of the each residential provider, the agency must determine that the two are able to work well collaboratively. The offender will spend part of the week at the home of one contractor and part of the week at the second contractor's home. Alternatively, the offender may live fulltime in an apartment or home with the two providers splitting weekly responsibility for overnights at the home. Some offenders find moving from one home to another every week upsetting while others find the regular change refreshing.

This model is usually used where the offender requires more intense supervision than any available developmental home can provide. It can prevent burnout by supplying the residential providers with a regular break when an offender offers intense behavioral, emotional, or safety challenges, or requires nighttime supervision.

STAFFED HOME

In this residential model, the agency employs staff to provide round-the-clock (24/7) supervision to one to three offenders. In Vermont, this model is restricted to offenders who present an extremely high risk since staffed models are more costly than contracted models of residential support. A disadvantage in addition to cost is that neighborhood opposition can arise when an agency rents or purchases a residence for the purpose of housing one or more sex offenders.

Agencies that use this model feel they have greater control over staff in an employee relationship as opposed to a contractor relationship. This model attracts skilled workers who are available for shift work but not for extended residential support, and who need benefits, such as health insurance.

One benefit of this model is the flexibility of being able to replace a staff member who isn't suitable without having to move the offender. The **home supervisor**—who is usually the case manager—must retain a high level of supervision and ongoing training with the employees. His or her skill and perseverance is necessary to monitor staff, to fill shifts, to cover vacancies, and, in general, to assure consistency within the home.

RESPITE HOME

Respite homes supplement the residential models listed above by providing short-term supervision, chiefly to give the residential provider a break for a night or two or for a vacation. They also provide a back-up when the residential provider experiences an illness or short-term emergency, or when the contract is terminated unexpectedly. Respite homes are usually contracted residences, but they may be staffed as well. They should be provided with information on how to contact on-call back-up staff.

Screening and training of respite homes is essential as many offenders are likely to test limits or lapse in their risk management in an unfamiliar setting. Also for this reason, programs should be cautious about placing two offenders together in a respite home. Respite homes work best when the offender uses the same home or homes for respite on a regular basis. In this way, the offender becomes familiar with the home and the home provider becomes familiar with the offender.

CRISIS HOME

These staffed homes, accessible on a regional or statewide basis, provide supervision in a crisis. The crisis may be a mental health crisis for the offender or a residential crisis. Duration of stay in these homes is usually limited; there may be no vacancy if several people in the state are in crisis at the same time. These homes are accessed through the person's Developmental Services agency.

DOOR LOCKS, ALARMS AND WINDOW SECURITY

Locks and alarms **to prevent egress** are needed only when there is a danger that the offender will leave the home unsupervised without permission. This decision is made by the Collaborative Team (unless it is covered in the court order). For offenders who pose a risk of elopement:

- Exit doors and windows which are **not** part of a fire escape plan should be kept secure with a key lock when they are not in the line of sight of the home provider.
- Exit doors and windows which are part of a fire escape plan should have electronic alarms installed.

Locks and alarms **for household safety** are used when the offender may pose a risk to another person in the household. This is usually a concern only at night when the residential supervisor is sleeping. Some guidelines regarding use of locks and alarms used for household safety purposes are outlined below.

- It is never permitted to lock an offender into his room. This is a serious fire safety violation and violates the Developmental Services Behavior Support Guidelines.
- It is permitted, and perhaps advisable, for a household member who is vulnerable to lock his own bedroom door from the inside at night.
- It is permitted to put up a barrier or locked door to keep the offender out of a section of the house for safety during the night as long as the barrier will not interfere with fire escape plans.
- Motion detectors on the offender's bedroom door, on a staircase, and/or on the bedroom door of a potential victim can provide overnight security as long as they are maintained in working order.

See also Chapter 18: Supervision for Safety and Compliance.

Note: Any arrangements to protect a vulnerable member of the household from an offender require the Collaborative Team to question whether the residential arrangement is safe. Mechanical protections cannot be fully relied upon when there is a potential victim in the house.

TWO OR MORE OFFENDERS IN A HOME

Vermont's developmental services system has a preference for individualizing services. Most residential models are limited to a single consumer in the home. This approach:

- allows for individualization of program and supports.
- promotes community integration with nondisabled citizens.
- prevents a consumer from being victimized in the home by another consumer.
- avoids competing or conflicting needs of two consumers.

Vermont's insistence upon individualized settings has been criticized by some as limiting offenders' access to developing peer relationship and to more intensely therapeutic residential supports.

There is no rule against housing two or more offenders together in a single home or against placing an offender in a home with a consumer who is not an offender, but the Collaborative Team needs to consider carefully whether there are any risks in the situation. The program is equally responsible for preventing abuse of another consumer as it is to prevent abuse of a member of the public. If two or more consumers are housed together, the offender's risk should always be disclosed to the other consumer and his or her guardian. Safety and treatment considerations for the team in determining whether to house an offender with another consumer include the following:

- The offender's pattern of offending and victimization, including:
 1. sexual preferences
 2. secrecy
 3. ability to call for help and to say "no"
 4. power relationships between the offenders
- Personal dynamics between the individuals
- Consumers' wishes and roommate preferences
- Level of supervision
- Physical layout of the home
- Potential benefits from creating a more intense therapeutic environment
- Benefits from promoting friendship among offenders

These considerations apply to short-term placements and respite situations as well as to long-term residential placements.

Note: A home with three or more individuals who require residential support must be inspected for fire safety by an inspector for the Department of Labor and Industry and be licensed by the DAIL Division of Licensing and Protection.

NEIGHBORS AND COMMUNITY SAFETY

Any decision to place an offender in a home includes an assessment of neighborhood risks. Almost every residential setting has some neighborhood risks, which include:

- potential victims.
- potential for elopement.
- potential for stimulating lapse behavior (such as school buses going by).

Neighborhood strengths should be assessed as well, such as:

- ability for the offender to be outside without close supervision.
- access to supports and services and employment.
- supportive neighbors.
- proximity of staff on call.
- cell phone service area.
- passable roads year-round.
- proximity to law enforcement.

The responsibility of the team is to:

- assess the risks and strengths.
- assess the magnitude of each risk and the potential harm presented by the risk.
- assess ways to address the risks (e.g., disclosure, window blinds, additional staffing, door alarms).
- carefully weigh and consider the alternatives.
- be willing to keep looking for the most appropriate setting.

Once a residence has been identified, the team will need to determine what disclosure, if any, is required (see Chapter 19: Confidentiality and Release of Information and Chapter 20: Disclosure for Safety and Treatment).

CHAPTER 22: EMPLOYMENT

Getting a job and maintaining employment is an important part of a sex offender's treatment progress. Successful employment is associated with successful progress in sex offender treatment since:

- working successfully is evidence that the individual is willing to make a contribution to his own income and to society.
- successful work contributes to a person's sense of self-worth.
- the ability to maintain steady work is evidence that the person is able to work in a situation where there are expectations and demands.
- the workplace often provides a place for the individual to form new personal connections and interpersonal skills and to demonstrate competence.

JOB SUPPORTS

Some people with DD have the skills to find a job and to work independently, others need assistance in locating work or extra assistance in learning the skills and expectations of a job, and still others can maintain employment only with the support of a permanent job coach.

A JOB COACH MIGHT SUPPORT THE INDIVIDUAL TO MAINTAIN ATTENTION, REMIND HIM OF THE STEPS THAT NEED TO BE COMPLETED, OR PERFORM CERTAIN ACTIVITIES WHERE THE INDIVIDUAL NEEDS PHYSICAL SUPPORT.

A **job coach** is a person who supports the individual at the workplace to assist him with learning the job and meeting the expectations of the employer. The job coach may be needed only during the initial days or weeks on the job and he or she may fade as the individual develops job skills and natural supports in the workplace. Transition employment services of this type can be provided through a developmental services agency or the Division of Vocational Rehabilitation. (For a list of offices and more information about the Vocational Rehabilitation [VR] program, go to <http://www.vocrehabvermont.org>)

Work with the support of a permanent job coach is called **supported employment**. The role of the job coach is to support the individual to do the job, not to do the job for him. A job coach might support the individual to

maintain attention, remind him of the steps that need to be completed, or perform certain activities where the individual needs physical support.

PURPOSE OF SUPERVISION AT A JOB SITE

The purpose of supervision of a sex offender by staff at a job site must be clear and explicit. It is important for the job coach, the offender, and the employer to understand the responsibilities of the job coach in supporting the individual to do the job and providing supervision for safety. Often, the support staff begins by performing both roles. If a job coach provides supervision for safety, he or she must have the same safety training that the program provides to other community supervision staff (See Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors.).

Understanding the role of the job coach is most important as the offender becomes more independent on the job. If the offender is able to perform the job independently, then the job coach and team need only focus on assuring that there are supports in place to prevent danger to potential victims (see sections to follow on Safety of a Job Setting and Disclosure).

SAFETY OF A JOB SETTING

Safety in an employment setting is created by a combination of the following factors:

- Minimal opportunity for exposure to potential victims
- Paid supports or natural supports (such as the employer or co-workers) who are aware of the offender's risk and are willing to take action if an unsafe situation arises
- The offender's own ability to develop and act upon risk avoidance strategies

A job setting should be selected that minimizes risk; the Collaborative Team should not rely solely on staff supervision to deal with risk. A good match will be a job setting where the offender has **no unsupervised contact** with potential victims and **minimal or no supervised contact** with potential victims.

Most sex offenders with DD will not need a full time job coach permanently. A job placement should consider the safety of the setting that will allow for the job coach to fade over time.

DISCLOSURE TO EMPLOYER

Over time, supervision by developmental services staff should fade and be replaced by natural supports on the job. Natural supports can be effective only if the offender discloses. Thus, it is important to select a job site where the offender will be willing to disclose, even if he does not do so at the beginning.

Offenders and their support staff are often worried that the individual will be harassed or fired if anyone at the workplace knows he has a history of sex offending. There are different approaches to this concern:

- Disclose before the offender is hired
- Disclose soon after the offender has started working
- Wait to disclose until the offender has proved himself to be a good worker

In general, it is preferable to disclose to the employer or supervisor earlier than later. This way the offender won't have to worry about his "secret" becoming known. Keeping secrets is not a suitable long term strategy in relationships, including those at a job site.

CHAPTER 23: FAMILIES

A sex offender with DD does not exist in a vacuum. Often, he maintains a relationship with family members or may even live with them. It's important to look at the family dynamics to determine whether or not family contact should be (1) encouraged and fostered; (2) supported on a limited basis or (3) completely avoided. If there is contact, how much supervision is needed? The Collaborative Team will make recommendations regarding family contact with special deference to the opinion of the therapist. Of course, the client's wishes will be considered, and the victim's interests are paramount. Court restrictions, if any, must be followed.

WHO IS THE FAMILY?

Like other Americans, many offenders with DD have a complex family structure. They may have families of origin and foster or adoptive families or blended families. Assessing key members of the family is an essential task. Grandparents, uncles and aunts, nieces and nephews, step-parents, and others may be a source of support and strength or they may be a part of the offending cycle.

FAMILY EDUCATION AND TREATMENT

THE NEED

Family education and treatment are critical elements of sex offender therapy both when the abuse occurs within the family and when the identified victim is outside the family. Particularly for offenders with DD, families usually remain one of their only social support networks outside the service system. Offenders who have positive social relationships are less likely to reoffend than those with negative and anti-social family and peer group relationships. Negative relationships with parents and long separation from parents are associated with recidivism. Bringing supportive family members into the

**WHENEVER
SUPPORTIVE
FAMILY MEMBERS
ARE IDENTIFIED,
THEIR
EDUCATION AND
INVOLVEMENT IS A
PRIORITY.**

network and training them in the principles of sex offender treatment so that they can be a positive support is an essential aspect of treatment and supervision.

Families are key sources of information about the offender's childhood, past relationships, and the environments in which he grew up. Understanding only the offender's perspective on these issues gives the team a partial picture. The perspectives of other family members may be as incomplete or distorted as the offender's vision, but taken together, the various perspectives will give a fuller picture.

Members of the offender's immediate family are usually devastated by the disclosure of sexual offending. They may experience shame, rejection, stigmatization, and economic discrimination as a result of the offender's actions. They need support to deal with their own extreme reactions to the disclosure.

Sometimes family members have become responsible by helping the offender to keep his offending secret or by minimizing the significance of the offending behavior. Just as the offender needs supportive therapy to acknowledge past offending and present risks, family members will also need support to acknowledge the seriousness of the situation and the ongoing risk.

Family members who have taken on the responsibilities for supervising the offender to prevent reoffenses are likely to experience the same types of secondary trauma and burnout that paid workers experience and need the same types of supports. (See Chapter 24: Selection and Support of Supervisors).

Family members may be at sexual risk or already may have experienced victimization even if the initially-identified offense was outside the family. The dynamics of abuse within a family involve non-offending family members as well as the victim and offender. Clarification, remediation and development of new, safe ways of interacting must involve the entire family when abuse has occurred within the family.

GOALS

The goals for family education and therapy include:

- identification, protection, and treatment of all those harmed or at risk from the offender.

- healthy family support of the offender in treatment and relapse prevention.
- creation of a context where the offender can take responsibility for his actions (rather than blaming absent family members) and, where desired, can engage in clarification with the victim).
- an understanding of the conditions that influenced, supported or allowed the offending behavior, and changes in family dynamics that can contribute to changing those conditions.

UNDERSTANDING FAMILY FEELINGS

It is rare for families to start out by engaging positively and supportively in the offender's treatment program. Family members have many extreme emotions that have to be recognized and understood. They include:

- Shock and shame about the disclosure and fear that they will be judged and humiliated.
- Fear of what will happen to their family as the result of involvement by courts and government-sponsored social agencies. In fact, many families of offenders already have a history of unhappy contacts with schools and other government agencies.
- Reaction to the treatment professional as an authority figure interfering in their family dynamics.
- Belief that program staff do not understand or respect their family's cultural and ethnic heritage and child-rearing traditions.
- Fear of the consequences of further disclosure.
- Denial, minimization, or projection of blame.
- Divided loyalty when the victim and offender are both family members.
- Normal resistance to change of intimate relationships.

Working with families requires great skill to engage them in treatment and education through a respectful, nonjudgmental approach which acknowledges their pain, offers the potential for change and healing, and builds upon the strengths and resources of the family.

A family may be most open to help and change during the "crisis" period when the offender first enters treatment. The crisis challenges the family's image of itself. They may be more open to change than at a later time when negative opinions about the offender or about the treatment program staff have solidified.

Thus, it is recommended that family treatment and education be addressed sooner rather than later.

Family members may enter the treatment relationship with denial, resistance, falsification, distortion, and incomplete information. These are normal reactions for family members just as they are for offenders. It is important to accept these **defensive reactions as normal protective reactions, which may change over time**, just as the offender's reactions will change. In other words, be careful not to judge a family by an initial encounter or to dismiss their value to the healing process because of their own initial distortions.

Family members of offenders with DD may have their own learning problems, although they may have developed coping mechanisms to hide them. A therapist or case manager who is working with a family needs to make a sensitive assessment of family members' learning styles. In particular, don't make an assumption that all family members can read.

It may be difficult for members of the sex offender's Collaborative Team to offer a sufficiently objective and neutral stance with the family given their commitment to the offender's perspective and their role as enforcers of boundaries and restrictions. In this case, engaging a separate family therapist may be best.

METHODS OF FAMILY SUPPORT, EDUCATION AND TRAINING

Programs in rural areas have to be pragmatic about methods of assisting families to change and to learn. While family therapy may be desirable, it might be unavailable. Other options include:

- Multifamily therapy groups
- Multifamily education groups which introduce families to the principles of relapse prevention therapy (although the emotions and issues listed above will prevent many families from making best use of such classes at first)
- Multifamily psychoeducational groups
- Parent-peer support groups
- Couples therapy

If the victim was a family member, therapeutic support may be available through a victim advocacy organization. Often an alliance is built with that resource.

Lacking all these, the case manager and/or therapist needs to try to establish an alliance with the family that is free from blame and recrimination. Where therapy resources are not available to a family, blame should not be placed upon the family for its failure to change.

FAMILY VISITATIONS

The term “visitation” is any form of contact, including telephone calls and letters. Visitation requires special planning and preparation where the offender has been a victim in the family or when the offender has victimized a family member. Even when the offender has not been a victim or an abuser in the family, offenders often engage in inappropriate and regressive behaviors when they are visiting their family members. Although this is a signal to look carefully at the dynamics of family contact, it is not necessarily a reason to stop contact. Sometimes the offender needs a chance to work through difficult and uncomfortable feelings about his family and to move to a new level of acceptance and integration of these feelings. Family contact is difficult for many people. The fact that it is difficult doesn’t mean that it should stop.

It is helpful to prepare by having some general discussion topics ready for the client to talk about during his family visits. The visits can be tense and there can be a lack of social skills, which can make for an awkward situation. Help the client to think of things he can tell his family, such as his employment, where he’s living, and what he does for social activities. Establish some type of nonverbal cue for the client to use if he is feeling anxious and wants to leave the situation. Sometimes, parents will want to know how treatment is going or how the client is behaving. It’s best to defer those questions to the client if he is comfortable discussing it.

WHERE THE OFFENDER HAS BEEN A VICTIM IN THE FAMILY

Sometimes, a sex offender with DD has been a victim within his family of origin. In this event, the offender’s views about visiting with family must be respected. If he does not want to have contact, he should not be forced. There may be certain family members who were not involved in the abuse and who are supportive and safe. Arrangements should be made to visit safe family members in a location that does not bring back painful memories to the victim.

WHERE THE OFFENDER HAS VICTIMIZED A FAMILY MEMBER

If the Department for Children and Families is involved with the client, the Collaborative Team must review and abide by any decisions that they have made. For instance, they may have decided that the client cannot visit at the parents' home. In the same vein, the case manager should be aware of and adhere to any conditions of probation, parole, SCS, or CR that may limit or deny visitation.

Even if there is no legal bar, visits to the family where the offender has victimized a family member must be planned and scheduled in conjunction with an advocate or therapist for the victim. If the victim does not have an advocate or therapist, the sex offender's treatment program must take the initiative to involve such a person in planning for visits to the family. Many of the recommendations below for visitation when the offender has been a victim also apply when another member of the family is a victim.

Some offenders have offended sexually against pets which are still living with the family. The supervisor should be aware of any contact between the client and the animal. For instance, the supervisor may see the client use a demanding and controlling tone with the animal and be physically rough. The parents may not be aware of the abuse of the animal—or may not believe the abuse took place and may not protect the animal during visits. Vigilance in this area is imperative. Intervention should take place during the visit in a tactful way.

GENERAL RULES FOR SUPERVISED VISITS

Family visits which require supervision must be supervised by the case manager or another mature team member. The case manager should prepare the client for what to expect with the visit. A similar discussion should be held with the family members so that they know the ground rules. Often, the case manager—or whoever is supervising the visits—will be a model for the family members and they will look to the case manager for guidelines about the visits. Preparation discussions for the visit should consist of a plan with the following components:

1. Who will supervise the visits?
2. Who will be present during the visits? Who should not be present?
3. How long will the visits be?
4. Where will the visits take place? Sometimes it's advantageous to schedule the family visit outside of the family home in a neutral environment. If the

visit is in the home, in which room(s) of the house will the visit take place?
What are off-limit areas of the house for the client?

5. Discuss acceptable vs. unacceptable behaviors.
6. Discuss where the supervisor will be during the visit and coordinate a 15-minute check-in (see information to follow).
7. Define what behaviors will result in the visit being terminated.
8. What is the plan if company shows up during the visit?
9. What is the regular day and time for visits?
10. How frequent will the visits be?

While the case manager should remove herself from the immediate area of the visit, she should always have eyes and ears on supervision during initial visits.

When visits are first initiated, it's wise to have a 15-minute check-in period with the client to determine how things are going and whether or not the visit should continue.

The supervisor should attend to the parents' or family members' actions and topics of discussion. Frequently, parents and family members are in denial about their child being a sex offender, and they may say and do things that are not in the client's best interests. They may verbally make minimizing statements about the offense and they may be physically inappropriate with boundaries. Some of these behaviors may be very subtle, so the supervisor must be alert to the dynamics. Intervention with the parents or family members should **not** be attempted during the visit. A sensitive discussion with the client after the visit is terminated and a separate meeting between the case manager and the family is a better way to proceed.

**THE CASE MANAGER
SHOULD ALWAYS HAVE
EYES AND EARS ON
SUPERVISION DURING
INITIAL VISITS WITH
FAMILY, AND, DESPITE
NOT BEING IN THE
IMMEDIATE AREA OF THE
VISIT, MUST BE ALERT TO
THE VARIOUS DYNAMICS.**

Termination of the visit should be prompt and on time. If the visit is scheduled to last one hour, it should end at one hour promptly. If it is necessary to terminate a visit before the allotted time, the supervisor should make a brief and non-emotional, non-judgmental statement about why the visit has to be terminated early. The supervisor and offender should then leave. There should be no discussion at that time. A meeting can be held with the parents later to discuss the visit and termination in depth. The supervisor should always follow up with the client immediately after the visit.

Visits can be extended for special occasions such as holidays and birthdays. These should be scheduled with prior notice to all parties.

Visits with the client's family must never be taken away as a punishment or consequence for inappropriate behaviors. The site of the visit may have to be moved to a conference room at the agency, but the client should always have access to family visits if he and they wish to have them. Some reasons for moving the visits to a neutral area may be that the offender continually reverts to inappropriate behaviors when he is in his parents' home, there may be children at the home, or the parents may have abused the client. This is a fluid situation; visits should begin in the home and, if necessary, be moved to a neutral place. When the situation improves, the visits can be moved back to the parents' home.

FAMILY REUNIFICATION

Family reunification is a process, a continuum. It is not an "all-or-nothing" choice. It may start with very small steps and may end at any time. The process may even go backwards at times. Reunification is not always desirable.

Reconciliation and clarification are important therapy goals both for victims and offenders even if the reunification process does not advance.

Efforts to promote family reunification recognize (1) the importance of family in everyone's life and (2) the harmful impact of isolation from family. Separation often is the easiest way to promote safety, yet this approach negates the importance of family resources to the healing process and insulates the offender from having to deal with family issues.

**FAMILY
REUNIFICATION IS A
PROCESS, A
CONTINUUM.**

Reunification is time-consuming, work-intensive, and emotionally and physically draining for all involved. Renewed contact must be gradual and phased, and each step must be completed before the next is attempted. The pace is determined by all the family members, the therapist and the Collaborative Team.

Sources

- Center for Sex Offender Management (2001, May). *Recidivism of Sex Offenders*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the CSOM Web site: <http://www.csom.org/pubs/recidsexof.html>
- Cumming, G. & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the Sex Offender*. 2nd Ed. (pp. 50-52, 73, 114, 155). Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.
- Dowden, C., Antonowicz, D. & Andrews, D.A. (2003). The effectiveness of relapse prevention with offenders: A meta-analysis. *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology*, 47, 516-528.
- Hanson, R.K. & Harris, A. (1998). *Dynamic predictors of sexual recidivism*. Ottawa: Solicitor General of Canada.
- Thomas, J. & Viar, C. W. (2001). Family treatment of adult sexual abusers. In Carich, M. & Mussack, S. E. (Eds.), *Handbook for Sexual Abuser Assessment and Treatment*. Brandon, Vermont: Safer Society Foundation Inc. The full article is strongly recommended for anyone wishing a fuller summary of family treatment issues.

CHAPTER 24: SELECTION AND SUPPORT OF SUPERVISORS

SELECTION OF SUPERVISORS

To be a supervisor, a person must be willing to assume the responsibility of protecting community safety. While a supervisor's connection to the offender may be personal or professional (and paid or unpaid), ultimately the right candidates will meet certain standards.

Whether paid or unpaid, a supervisor must:

- believe that the offender is guilty and could reoffend without supervision.
- be able to recognize the offender's risk factors.
- agree not to keep secrets about the offender's risky behavior.
- be willing to share information about the offender's activities with the Collaborative Team.

In selecting supervisors *beware* of people who:

- cannot say "no" to the offender.
- are too overwhelmed by their personal or family issues to focus on their responsibilities as supervisor.
- are not respected by the offender.
- have issues with authority and reserve the right to make their own decisions about what's okay and what they need to report.
- hang onto myths about offenders, even after education.
- doubt the offender's guilt.
- cannot learn to recognize precursors of lapse behavior.
- have an approach that is punitive, rather than supportive.

Training should include a variety of modes, depending on the situation and whether the supervisor is paid or unpaid.

Following training, to be approved as a supervisor (paid or unpaid), the person should demonstrate that he or she knows the following:

- The offense history and the risk population
- How to recognize warning signs of lapse behavior
- What the offender's safety plan requires
- What to do if the offender violates the safety plan or engages in lapse behavior
- The level of supervision required
- How to help the offender stay on track
- Medical and psychiatric conditions that may be of concern, warning signs for problems, and the medicines prescribed
- The offender's daily living skills
- The offender's likes and dislikes
- What situations may lead to lapse behavior
- When and how to call for help

Selection of **contracted residential supervisors** (shared living and respite) is perhaps the most problematic. It is usually difficult to gauge from initial interviews with prospective home providers whether or not they are going to be good supervisors; they are approaching the interview as a job interview and want to make a good impression. Expectations should be made clear without revealing any specific client information. Certain attitudes to be wary of are relatively easy to spot:

- A goal of "curing" the offender
- Punitive attitudes toward sex offenders in general
- Unwillingness to discuss values and attitudes about sex offenders

Exploring the candidate's values and attitudes will be worth the time. Having to work with an unsuccessful home after the client has been there for a time and has made some connections may threaten the fabric of the team. It may also, ultimately, result in having to move the individual, causing him distress and losing valuable treatment time.

A visit to the home early in the approval process is necessary to scope out environmental risk factors and to look for indications of lifestyle that are inconsistent with supporting the offender. For instance, in an interview a couple

may say their children are grown and have left home, but if their home is full of photos of grandchildren, this may signal a lifestyle that won't work for a pedophile. (For more information on residential supervisors, see Chapter 21: Residential Supports.)

REVOKING APPROVAL TO BE A SUPERVISOR

Sometimes people who have trained to be good supervisors don't follow through. When this happens, it's important to discover whether they are simply having trouble putting abstract concepts into concrete terms, or if they have decided, for whatever reason, that the standards are unnecessary.

If the problem is understanding, further training, including role playing and shadowing a skilled supervisor, may address the problem. When more training does not result in greater understanding or skill fairly quickly, the person should be temporarily suspended as a supervisor and not reinstated until she is able to demonstrate the necessary skills.

Anyone who purposefully and persistently violates program expectations needs to be terminated as a supervisor. As part of the termination process, it is advisable to document the specifics of the training offered.

Termination can be an unpleasant and anxiety-provoking duty; it's easy to postpone or avoid the task. Remember that failure to respond quickly means that the safety of the victim, the community and/or the offender may be jeopardized by an untrustworthy supervisor.

AT ANY STAGE OF AN OFFENDER'S TREATMENT, THE TASK OF MONITORING SHOULD BE SHARED BY A "NETWORK" OF SUPPORT PERSONS. THESE INCLUDE VOLUNTEERS SUCH AS FAMILY AND FRIENDS, EMPLOYERS, HOUSEMATES, SUPPORT STAFF, CASE MANAGERS, AND THERAPISTS.

PEOPLE APPROPRIATE FOR A SUPERVISION NETWORK:

- BELIEVE THE OFFENDER COMMITTED THE OFFENSE.
- ARE KNOWLEDGEABLE ABOUT OFFENSE DYNAMICS.
- KNOW AND RECOGNIZE THE OFFENDER'S RISK FACTORS.
- AGREE NOT TO KEEP SECRET ANY RISKY ACTIVITIES OR LAPSE BEHAVIOR.
- ARE WILLING TO BE CONTACTED BY THE CASE MANAGER OR THERAPIST. (CUMMING AND McGRATH, 2005)

SUPPORT TO ADDRESS SECONDARY TRAUMA

People who work or live with sex offenders should be aware of the phenomenon called **secondary trauma**. This term refers to the emotional and psychological impact of being exposed to the traumatic experiences of others. People who work with sex offenders, as well as family and friends, are subjected to secondary trauma in several ways:

- They must hear and imagine the offenses disclosed by offenders and victims.
- They are often treated by offenders the same way victims are treated—by manipulation, deceit, threats, and blame.
- They are overexposed to distorted perceptions of normal behavior.
- They are under constant pressure to be on the alert for risk and to be responsible for community safety.

Workers who experience too much secondary trauma can lose their effectiveness. This may have a harmful influence on the program and on the offenders they are supposed to be supporting. Co-workers and supervisors should help colleagues be aware when they are showing signs of secondary trauma. Work settings should be designed to prevent and address secondary trauma among staff.

Workers at developmental services agencies may face particular challenges in addressing secondary trauma. Instead of getting support and appreciation from co-workers, they may be seen as reactionary or restrictive by staff in other parts of the agency who are trained in the values of self-determination.

A program that works with sex offenders should expect and prepare for secondary trauma among workers. Agencies should expect that some staff will have their own victim issues, and should provide support to staff to

SIGNS OF SECONDARY TRAUMA

- FEELING DISTRUSTFUL OF OTHERS
- FEELING OVERLY RESPONSIBLE FOR THE SAFETY OF THE COMMUNITY
- FEELING ISOLATED, UNAPPRECIATED, AND/OR MISUNDERSTOOD
- OVERUSING COPING SKILLS
- DENYING ONE'S OWN NEEDS BECAUSE OF "ALL THE WORK THAT MUST BE DONE TO PROTECT OTHERS"
- EXPERIENCING PROBLEMS IN PERSONAL AND WORK RELATIONSHIPS

deal with those issues so they aren't projected onto clients. No staff should be forced to take on an assignment of supervising sex offenders; this type of work is **not** for everyone.

A program may provide opportunities for staff to meet with therapeutic professionals in a confidential setting to address personal trauma issues.

Agencies should establish and maintain clear boundaries and expectations regarding issues of power, and provide a safe forum for discussing concerns and stressful situations that arise.

Management staff should be trained to understand the dynamics of sex offending behavior and secondary trauma. Agencies should send a clear message that an offender's failure is not the worker's failure. Team-based decision-making and an environment where staff can laugh are essential.

- WORKERS WHO EXPERIENCE TOO MUCH SECONDARY TRAUMA CAN LOSE THEIR EFFECTIVENESS.
- INDIVIDUAL WORKERS SHOULD BE ALERT FOR SIGNS THAT THEY ARE SUFFERING THE EFFECTS OF SECONDARY TRAUMA.
- EVERY WORKER SHOULD SHARE CONCERNS WITH CO-WORKERS OR SUPERVISORS AND TAKE TIME TO TAKE CARE OF THEMSELVES.

Individual workers should be alert for signs that they are suffering the effects of secondary trauma. All workers should listen to feedback from colleagues, friends, and family members; share concerns with co-workers or supervisors; and take time to take care of themselves by being creative, getting away, appreciating the weather, getting exercise, socializing, and seeking peer support or counseling if needed.

Sources

The section on Secondary Trauma in this chapter is based upon materials developed by Gail Burns-Smith, Executive Director, Connecticut Sexual Assault Crisis Services, Inc., East Hartford, CT for the Center for Sex Offender Management.

Cumming, G., & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the sex offender*. 2nd Ed. Brandon, VT: Safer Society.

PART SIX

RESOURCES

CHAPTER 25 : RESOURCES

All the resources listed in this chapter provide assistance to individuals with developmental disabilities, *whether or not they are eligible for Developmental Services Program (DSP) funding*. DSP funding applies to a limited population. There are a significant number of people with developmental disabilities who are not eligible for DSP funding in Vermont. This chapter explores the resources available to the wider population of individuals with disabilities.

ADVOCACY/SUPPORT

Another Way - Drop-in center and daytime homeless shelter, provides support, peer counseling, a weekly Friday evening community meal, arts and crafts, and crisis intervention for people who have or have had psychiatric labels and/or emotional problems. P.O. Box 264, Montpelier, Vermont 05601, (802) 229-0920.

ARC of Vermont (VARC) – Advocacy, Resources and Community (ARC) of Vermont provides information and support to people with developmental disabilities. 346 Shelburne Road, Burlington, Vermont 05401, (802) 846-7295, (802) 846-7291, www.arcvermont.org.

ARC of Northwestern Vermont - (802) 524-5197

ARC-Rutland Area (RARC) - (802) 775-1370

Central Vermont ARC - (802) 223-6149

Champlain ARC (CARC) - (802) 846-7295

Developmentally Disabled Offenders Program - National clearinghouse for information about offenders with developmental disabilities. ARC of New Jersey, 985 Livingston Avenue, North Brunswick, New Jersey 08902, (732) 246-2525, www.arcnj.org.

Federation of Families for Children's Mental Health - Family-run organization supporting families whose children are experiencing or are at risk for experiencing emotional, behavioral, or mental health challenges. P.O. Box 607, Montpelier, Vermont 05601-0607, (802) 223-4917, 1-800-639-6071, or email: VFFCMH@together.net.

Green Mountain Self-Advocates (GMSA) - Statewide self-advocacy network run and operated by people with developmental disabilities. 1-800-564-9990, (802) 229-2600.

National Alliance for the Mentally Ill (NAMI) - Composed of individuals and families dealing with severe mental illness. 132 South Main Street, Waterbury, Vermont 05676, 1-800-639-6480, (802) 244-1558, www.namivt.org.

University of Vermont's Center on Disability and Community Inclusion - Provides services, supports, and education to families, schools, and communities, and advocacy for the legal and civil rights of individuals with disabilities. 208 Colchester Avenue, Mann Hall, 3rd Floor, Burlington, Vermont 05405, (802) 656-4031, www.uvm.edu/~cdci.

Vermont Association for Mental Health - Statewide citizens' organization working to promote mental health and mental health services. P.O. Box 165, Montpelier, Vermont 05601, 1-800-639-4052, www.vamh.org.

Vermont Center for Independent Living (VCIL) - Private non-profit organization operated by and serving Vermonters with disabilities, promoting consumer choice, autonomy, and control. 11 East State Street, Montpelier, Vermont 05602, 1-800-639-1522, (802) 229-0501.

Vermont Children's Aid Society - Comprehensive program intended to improve children's well-being. Provides birth parent support services. P.O. Box 127, Winooski, Vermont 05404, 1-800-479-0015, (802) 655-0006.

Vermont Psychiatric Survivors - Consumer/survivor organization trying to fight tokenism, stigma, ignorance, and disunity among advocates. Offers peer support. 1 Scale Avenue, 52 Howe Center, Rutland, Vermont 05701, 1-800-564-2106, or email: vpsinc@sover.net.

DISABILITY-SPECIFIC GROUPS

Alzheimer's Association - Provides support for people with Alzheimer's disease and related disorders, their families and their caregivers. P.O. Box 1139, Montpelier, Vermont 05601, (802) 229-1022, 1-800-536-8864.

Association for Cerebral Palsy - Provides loans for equipment, training in independent living skills, school consultations, and family support. 73 Main Street, Montpelier, Vermont 05602, (802) 223-5161.

Autism Society of Vermont and Autism Information Center - Provides information, support, and training. P.O. Box 978, White River Junction, Vermont 05001, 1-800-559-7398, www.autism-info.org.

Brain Injury Association of Vermont - Brain injury prevention, research, education, and advocacy. 8 Mountain Street, Bristol, Vermont 05443, (802) 453-6456, www.biavt.org.

Vermont Association for the Blind and Visually Impaired - Provides comprehensive support services for visually impaired Vermonters. 37 Elmwood Avenue, Burlington, Vermont 05401, (802) 863-1358, 1-800-639-5861.

EMPLOYMENT/EDUCATION

Department of Employment and Training - Provides job training and referrals, unemployment compensation, Internet access, resumes, job interest and aptitude tests. P.O. Box 488, Montpelier, Vermont 05601-0488, (802) 828-4000.

Vermont Adult Learning - Provides adult education and life skills programs statewide. P.O. Box 159, East Montpelier, Vermont 05651, (802) 223-7903.

Vermont Association of Business, Industry and Rehabilitation (VABIR) - Provides free employment and consultation services to workers with disabilities. 75 Talcott Road, Suite 30, Williston, Vermont 05495, (802) 655-7215.

Vermont Center for the Deaf and Hard of Hearing - ACCESS - A community-based employment program for Deaf and hard of hearing individuals. Provides supported employment, case management, service coordination, community outreach and support, independent living skills instruction and vocational assessment. 60 Austine Drive, Brattleboro, Vermont 05301-2694, (802) 258-9595.

Vocational Rehabilitation - Helps Vermonters with disabilities prepare for and find employment. 103 South Main Street, Osgood II Building, Waterbury, Vermont 05671-2303, 1-866-879-6757.

HOUSING

Lamoille Housing Partnership - Provides affordable housing assistance. 65 Portland, Morrisville, Vermont 05661, (802) 888-5714.

Rutland County Housing Coalition - Assists homeless persons and those at risk for homelessness to find housing. 126 Merchants Row, Rutland, Vermont 05701, (802) 775-9286.

Vermont Community Action Programs - Provide assistance with advocacy, emergency food, utility and home fuel, landlord/tenant problems, housing.

Bennington-Rutland Opportunity Council (BROC) - 60 Center Street, Rutland, Vermont 05701, 1-800-717-2762, (802) 775-0878.

Central Vermont Community Action Council (CVCAC) - 195 US Route 302 - Berlin, Barre, Vermont 05641, 1-800-639-1053.

Champlain Valley Office of Economic Opportunity (CVOEO) - P.O. Box 1603, Burlington, Vermont 05402, 1-800-287-7971, (802) 863-6248 ext. 740.

Northeast Kingdom Community Action (NEKCA) - P.O. Box 346, Newport, Vermont 05855, 1-800-639-4065, (802) 334-7316.

Southeastern Vermont Community Action (SEVCA) - 91 Buck Drive, Westminster, Vermont 05158-9618, 1-800-464-9951, (802) 722-4575.

Vermont State Housing Authority - Provides assistance with Section 8 rent subsidy and other housing matters. 1 Prospect Street, Montpelier, Vermont 05602, (802) 828-3295, 1-800-820-5119.

LEGAL/COURT SYSTEM

Disability Law Project of Vermont Legal Aid (DLP) - Provides information, referral, investigation, and resolution of legal problems and complaints for persons with disabilities. P.O. Box 1367, Burlington, Vermont 05402, (802) 863-2881, 1-800-747-5022.

Mental Health Law Project of Vermont Legal Aid (MHLP) - Provides representation in the areas of involuntary treatment and orders of non-hospitalization. P.O. Box 540, Waterbury, Vermont 05676, 1-800-265-0660, (802) 241-3222.

Vermont Communication Support Project (VCSP) - provides communication assistance to people with developmental disabilities whose communication deficits interfere with their access to the justice system. Provides assistance to litigants and witnesses in family, probate, and superior court proceedings. Provides assistance to witnesses only in district court proceedings. 14-16 Baldwin Street, Montpelier, Vermont 05633, (802) 828-0030.

Vermont Protection and Advocacy (VP&A) - a federally-authorized non-profit watchdog and advocacy organization working with individuals with disabilities, including physical, mental or developmental disabilities, to protect and promote their rights. 141 Main Street, Suite 7, Montpelier, Vermont 05602, 1-800-834-7890, (802) 229-1355.

PSYCHIATRY/SUBSTANCE ABUSE SERVICES

Brattleboro Retreat - Provides a full range of diagnostic, therapeutic and rehabilitation services, including a well-regarded addiction treatment program. P.O. Box 803, Brattleboro, Vermont 05302-0803, 1-800-738-7328, (802) 257-7785.

Central Vermont Substance Abuse Services - P.O. Box 1468, Montpelier, Vermont 05601, (802) 223-4156.

Copley Hospital Department of Behavioral Medicine - Provides outpatient psychological and psychiatric assessment, consultation and psychotherapy services for adults, adolescents and children. 528 Washington Highway, Morrisville, Vermont 05661, (802) 888-8320.

Dawnland Center - Substance Abuse Treatment Programs. P.O. Box 489, St. Johnsbury, Vermont 05819, (802) 748-3823, 1-888-211-1840 P.O. Box 70, Newport, Vermont 05855, (802) 344-7894, 1-800-690-9619

Fletcher Allen Health Care - Out-Patient psychiatry. 1 South Prospect Street, UHC Campus, Burlington, Vermont 05401, (802) 847-4560 (adults), (802) 847-4563 (youth).

Friends of Recovery - VT - Provides resources and education about recovery from drug and alcohol addiction. P.O. Box 1202, Montpelier, Vermont 05601, (802) 229-6103, 1-800-769-2798, www.friendsofrecoveryvt.org.

Maple Leaf Farm Associates, Inc. - Provides substance abuse treatment. P.O. Box 120, Underhill, Vermont 05489, 1-800-254-5659.

Maple Leaf Counseling - 73 Main Street, Suite 39, Montpelier, Vermont 05602, (802) 224-9016.

Spring Lake Ranch Residential Treatment Program - Therapeutic work community for people with emotional, psychiatric, and substance abuse problems. P.O. Box 310, Cuttingsville, Vermont 05738, (802) 492-3322.

Spruce Mountain Inn - Psychiatric Treatment Program, Residential & Day Treatment Services. P.O. Box 153, Plainfield, Vermont 05667, (802) 454-8353.

PREVENTION AND TREATMENT OF SEXUAL ABUSE

Adult Protective Services (APS) - An office within DAIL. APS staff investigate complaints of abuse, neglect or exploitation of vulnerable adults. As part of their investigation, they often intervene to protect the victim and prevent future abuse. 1-800-564-1612 or 802 241-2345. There is on-line report form at the DAIL Web site. Emergencies should be reported directly to the police, and followed up with a report to APS.

Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (ATSA) - An international organization of therapists and others concerned with prevention and treatment of sexual abuse. They publish excellent materials and hold an annual conference with the top experts in the field. 4900 S.W. Griffith Drive, Suite 274, Beaverton, Oregon U.S.A. 97005, (503) 643-1023, www.atsa.com.

Center for Sex Offender Management (CSOM) - A federally-funded resource center whose goal is to enhance public safety by preventing further victimization through improving the management of adult and juvenile sex offenders who are in the community. Training materials for supervisors and other publications are available through their Web site. Center for Sex Offender Management, c/o Center for Effective Public Policy, 8403 Colesville Road, Suite 720, Silver Spring, MD 20910, (301) 589-9383, www.csom.org.

Prevent Child Abuse - Vermont - Umbrella organization of educational services to families, including Understanding and Responding to Sexual Behavior in Children and Adolescents, and Sexual Abuse Free Environment for Teens (SAFE-T). Hotline at 1-800-244-5373. P.O. Box 829, Montpelier, VT 05601-0829, (802) 229-5724, www.pcavt.org or email pcavt@together.net.

Safer Society Press - Publishes a diverse and comprehensive catalog of books, tapes, and videos on sexual abuse prevention and treatment. Their Web site is a great place to start. PO Box 340, Brandon, VT 05733-0340, (802) 247-3132, www.safersociety.org.

STOP IT NOW! Vermont - Confidential help-line to help prevent child sexual abuse. Open to abusers, family and friends of abusers. 1-888-773-8368.

Vermont Center for the Prevention and Treatment of Sexual Abuse (VCPTSA) - Statewide program designed to address the treatment needs of both sexual abuse victims and offenders. Provides resource center and referral service to prevent and treat sexual abuse. 50 Cherry Street, Suite 101, Burlington, Vermont 05401, 1-800-879-5620.

VICTIMS

Barrier-Free Justice - Provides advocacy and legal support for victims with disabilities. 59-63 Pearl Street, Suite 100, Burlington, Vermont 05401, 1-877-213-2661.

Center for Crime Victim Services (CCVS) - Statewide organization that provides advocacy and information to victims of crime. Their Web site provides contact information for the Victim Assistants and local rape crisis centers in each area of the state. 58 South Main Street, Suite 1, Waterbury, Vermont 05676-1599, 1-800-750-1213, www.ccv.s.state.vt.us.

Deaf Victims Advocacy Services - serves victims of domestic and sexual violence who are Deaf and hard of hearing, provides direct support through medical and legal advocacy and referral to therapeutic counseling; also provides prevention education. P.O. Box 61, South Barre, Vermont 05670, (802) 479-1934.

GLOSSARY

This glossary is an abbreviated version of the “Glossary of Terms Used in the Management and Treatment of Sexual Offenders” created by the Center for Sex Offender Management. A full version of the glossary can be found at the CSOM Web site, <http://www.csom.org>.

Many of the terms included in this glossary are not used in this manual; they are included here as a reference for those working in the field.

Abstinence: The decision to refrain from taking part in a self-prohibited behavior. For sex offenders, abstinence is marked by refraining from engaging in behaviors that are associated with their offense patterns and not dwelling on deviant fantasies and thoughts.

Abstinence Violation Effect (AVE): A term used to describe high risk factors and a variety of changes in beliefs and behaviors that can result from engaging in lapses. Among the components of the AVE are: a sense that treatment was a failure; a belief that the lapse is a result of being weak-willed and unable to create personal change; a failure to anticipate that lapses will occur; and recalling only the positive aspects of the abusive behavior (also referred to as the Problem of Immediate Gratification). When sex offenders are not prepared to cope with the AVE, the likelihood of relapse increases. The AVE is experienced most strongly when clients believe that lapses should never occur.

Access to Potential Victims: Any time a sex offender is alone with a potential victim the sex offender is considered to have access to a potential victim, and the potential victim is considered at risk.

Act 248: Vermont’s commitment law for offenders with developmental disabilities who have been found incompetent to stand trial.

Adaptive Coping Response (ACR): A change in thoughts, feelings, and/or behaviors that helps sex offenders deal with risk factors and reduces the risk of lapse. Adaptive coping responses help sex offenders avoid reoffending (relapse), and may be general in nature (e.g., talking with a friend who is upset, hurt, or angry) or specific to certain situations (e.g., avoiding children or refraining from masturbation to deviant fantasies).

General coping responses improve the quality of life. These responses include: effectively managing stress and anger; improving skill and ability to relate with others; changing life in ways which do not support sexually abusive behavior; learning to relax; and increasing knowledge, skills and ability to solve problems.

Specific coping responses deal with lapses and identified risk factors. These include: avoiding triggers to behavior (stimulus control); avoiding high risk factors; escaping from risk factors; developing specific coping methods for a particular problem and using them when the problem occurs; changing the way one thinks; learning ways to reduce the impact of the AVE; developing lapse contracts; setting positive approach goals; and using other methods of dealing with problems when they arise.

Adjudication: The process of rendering a judicial decision as to whether the facts alleged in a petition or other pleading are true; an adjudicatory hearing is that court proceeding in which it is determined whether the allegations of the petition are supported by legally-admissible evidence.

Aggravating Circumstances: Conditions that intensify the seriousness of the sex offense. Conditions may include age and gender of the victim, reduced physical and/or mental capacity of the victim, the level of cruelty used to perpetrate the offense, the presence of a weapon during the commission of the offense, denial of responsibility, multiple victims, degree of planning before the offense, history of related conduct on the part of the offender, and/or the use of a position of status or trust to perpetrate the offense.

Androgen: A steroid hormone producing masculine sex characteristics and having an influence on body and bone growth and on the sex drive.

Anti-androgen: A substance that blocks the production of male hormones.

Assault Cycle: The sex offenders' pattern of abusing that includes triggers, feelings, behaviors, cognitive distortions, planning, etc. Methods of addressing the assault cycle may include charting, the use of a psycho educational curriculum, individual teaching/therapy, etc.

Authorization for Release of Information: Permission form that must be signed by the client to allow confidential information to be shared with others.

Authorized Funding Limit: The amount of money allocated to an individual to pay for Developmental Services.

Autoerotic: Self-stimulation; frequently equated with masturbation.

Aversive Conditioning: A behavioral technique designed to reduce deviant sexual arousal by exposing the client to a stimulus which arouses him/her and then introducing an unpleasant smell or physical sensation.

Behavior Support Plan: A plan developed in the context of the ISA for clients who present behavioral challenges that require skilled clinical intervention.

Child Pornography: Any audio, visual, or written material that depicts children engaging in sexual activities or behaviors, or images that emphasize genitalia and suggest sexual interest or availability.

Clarification: This procedure requires the sex offender to write a letter to the victim, in an effort to relieve the victim of any responsibility for the sexual abuse and clarify what occurred in language the victim can understand. Clarification is permitted only after the offender and victim have adequately demonstrated progress in their respective therapy programs. This is a supervised process by the offender and victim's treatment provider and sometimes the supervision officer. This procedure is a pre-requisite for re-unification to occur. In cases where the victim is not in therapy, the offender may still write a letter and the letter is kept in the offender's treatment file. This process varies, but usually requires the offender to accomplish the following tasks:

- Verbalize full responsibility for his sexual deviancy and for making the victim endure the abuse;
- State why he chose the victim and how he misused those qualities to abuse him/her;
- Acknowledge "grooming" behavior which;
- Affected family relationships;
- Isolated the victim;
- Created confusion or guilt for the victim;
- Manipulated the victim into compliance; and
- Convinced the victim to keep the abuse secret.
- Support the victim's decision to report abuse and take responsibility for making the victim endure the legal process;
- Acknowledge deviancy as a life-long process and describe what the offender is doing to manage it; and
- Make no request for forgiveness and ask no questions of the victim.

Cognitive Distortion (CD): An irrational thought that sex offenders use to justify their behavior or to allow themselves to experience abusive emotions without attempting to change them. Cognitive distortions are ways sex offenders go about making excuses for justifying and minimizing their sexually abusive behavior. In essence, these are self-generated excuses for taking part in one's relapse patterns. These thoughts distort reality.

Collaborative Team: A team of key individuals who interact with the sex offender, working to protect the community and to meet the needs of the offender. The team is critical for both supervision (to protect the public) and treatment.

Communication Specialist: Provided by the Vermont Communication Support Project, a person trained and experienced in communication with persons with DD who assists victims to understand and communicate during the court process.

Conditional Re-entry: Formerly called furlough, the opportunity for early release for offenders who engage honestly in treatment.

Conditions of Community Supervision: Requirements prescribed by the court as part of the sentence to assist the offender to lead a law-abiding life. Failure to observe these rules may lead to a revocation of community supervision, or graduated sanctions by the court. Examples of special conditions of community supervision for sex offenders are noted below:

- Enter, actively participate, and successfully complete a court recognized sex offender treatment program as directed by your supervising officer, within 30 days of the date of this order;
- No contact with the victim (or victim's family) without written permission from your supervising officer;
- Pay for victim counseling costs as directed by the supervising officer;
- Submit at your expense to polygraph and plethysmograph testing as directed by your supervising officer; and
- Do not possess any sexually explicit materials.

Contact: As a special condition of supervision or as a treatment rule, a sex offender is typically prohibited from contact with his/her victim or potential victims. Contact has several meanings noted below:

- Actual physical touching;
- Association or relationship: taking any action which furthers a relationship with a minor, such as writing letters, sending messages, buying presents, etc.; or
- Communication in any form is contact (including contact through a third party). This includes verbal communication, such as talking, and/or written communication such as letters or electronic mail. This also includes non-verbal communication, such as body language (waving, gesturing) and facial expressions, such as winking.

Contact with Prior Victims or Perpetrators: This includes written, verbal or physical interaction, and third party contact with any person whom a sex offender sexually abused or who committed a sexual offense against the sex offender.

Conviction: The judgment of a court, based on the verdict of guilty, the verdict of a judicial officer, or the guilty plea of the defendant that the defendant is guilty of the offense.

Correctional Services Specialist (CSS): Also referred to as a probation or parole officer, this person is responsible to monitor an offender's behavior to ensure his compliance with conditions imposed by the court (for probation), the Parole Board (for parole), or the Department of Corrections (for conditional re-entry). The CSS may also complete a Presentence Investigation (PSI) report on an offender prior to sentencing.

Covert Sensitization: A behavioral technique in which a deviant fantasy is paired with an unpleasant one.

Criminogenic Needs: The “treatment needs” of individuals that are most directly related to their sexual offending behavior, including pro-offending attitudes and beliefs, emotion management problems, impulsivity, deviant sexual interests, and poor social skills.

Crossover: A sexual behavior pattern which reveals that a sex offender is aroused or acting out to sexual interests in addition to the offenses of record or conviction.

Cruising: The active seeking out of a victim for purposes of engaging in deviant sexual activity.

Denial: A psychological defense mechanism in which the offender may act shocked or indignant over the allegations of sexual abuse. Seven types of denial have been identified:

1. Denial of facts: The offender may claim that the victim is lying or remembering incorrectly;
2. Denial of awareness: The offender may claim that s/he experienced a blackout caused by alcohol or drugs and cannot remember;
3. Denial of impact: Refers to the minimization of harm to the victim;
4. Denial of responsibility: The offender may blame the victim or a medical condition in order to reduce or avoid accepting responsibility;
5. Denial of grooming: The offender may claim that he did not plan for the offense to occur;
6. Denial of sexual intent: The offender may claim that s/he was attempting to educate the victim about his/her body, or that the victim bumped into the offender. In this type of denial, the offender tries to make the offense appear non-sexual; and
7. Denial of denial: The offender appears to be disgusted by what has occurred in hopes others would believe s/he was not capable of committing such a crime.

Developmental Disability: See definitions in Chapter I: What is “Developmental Disability”?.

Developmental Disability Act of 1996 (DDA): The Vermont Act under which most state-funded services and supports for people with DD are developed. Services are delivered in accordance with the standards set by the Act, including intake and assessment, support coordination, residential supports, community supports, work supports, clinical services, crisis supports, respite and family supports.

Deviant Arousal: The sexual arousal to paraphilic behaviors. Deviant arousal is a sex offender’s pattern of being sexually aroused to deviant sexual themes. Not all sex offenders have deviant arousal patterns. The most common method of assessing deviant arousal is through phallometric assessment conducted by a trained and qualified sexual abuse treatment specialist.

Dialectical Behavior Therapy: A cognitive behavior therapy method developed by Marsha Linehan for treating people with borderline personality disorder.

Disinhibitors: Internal or external motivators (stimuli) which decrease reservations or prohibitions against engaging in sexual activities. An example of an internal disinhibitor is a cognitive distortion (e.g., “that 8 year old is coming on to me,” or “she said no, but she really wants to have sex with me”). Alcohol and drug use are examples of external disinhibitors.

Disposition: A final settlement of criminal charges.

DSM-IV TR/ICD-10: The DSM-IV TR is an abbreviation for the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, Fourth Edition and the ICD-10 is an abbreviation for the International Classification of Diseases, Tenth Edition. These are compendia of diagnoses and their definitions that are utilized universally in psychiatry and related professions.

Electronic Monitoring: An automated method of determining compliance with community supervision restrictions through the use of electronic devices. There are three main types of electronic monitoring utilizing different technologies:

1. Continuous Signaling Technology: The offender wears a transmitting device that emits a continuous coded radio signal. A receiver-dialer is located in the offender’s home and is attached to the telephone. The receiver detects the transmitter’s signals and conveys a message via telephone report to the central computer when it either stops receiving the message or the signal resumes again.
2. Programmed Contact Technology: This form of monitoring uses a computer to generate either random or scheduled telephone calls to offenders during the hours the offender should be at his/her residence. The offender must answer the phone, and verify his/her presence at home by either having the offender transmit a special beeping code from a special watch attached to the offender’s wrist, or through the use of voice or visual verification technology.
3. Global Positioning Technology (GPS): This technology is presently under development and is being used on a limited basis. The technology can monitor an offender’s whereabouts at any time and place. A computer is programmed with the places offenders should be at specific times and any areas that are off limits to the offender (e.g., playgrounds and parks). The offender wears a transmitting device that sends signals through a satellite to a computer, indicating the offender’s whereabouts.

Empathy: A capacity for participating in the feelings and ideas of another.

Expungement: The permanent removal of a person’s name or other information from a crime or abuse record.

Family Reconciliation: The therapeutic process that ends with a resolution of problems and conflict areas that prevent a family from having a healthy, non-abusive relationship. Family reconciliation must take place before family reunification can occur. Reconciliation may take place without reunification, although reunification should not occur without reconciliation.

Family Reunification: This is the joining again of the family unit as part of a sex offender’s treatment plan. It is a step-by-step process with achievable goals and objectives.

Forensic Psychiatrist: A doctor with special, advanced training in assessing whether or not a person is competent to stand trial.

Grooming: The process of manipulation often utilized by child molesters, intended to reduce a victim's or potential victim's resistance to sexual abuse. Typical grooming activities include gaining the child victim's trust or gradually escalating boundary violations of the child's body in order to desensitize the victim to further abuse.

Guardianship Order: A court order detailing who is appointed guardian of an individual and what authority he or she has. Any program working with a person who is under guardianship should have a copy of the guardianship order in the case file for reference.

Incest: Sexual relations between close relatives, such as father and daughter, mother and son, sister and brother. This also includes other relatives, step children, and children of common-law marriages.

Incompetence to Stand Trial: Inability to be put on trial because of a lack of ability to participate meaningfully in the court trial process.

Indeterminate Sentence: A sentence that sets a minimum and maximum time to serve (for example, a minimum of two years and a maximum of ten years).

Index Offense: The most recent offense known to authorities.

Individual Support Agreement (ISA): An annual treatment plan required for any person who receives Medicaid-funded developmental services. The ISA is developed through a person-centered planning process and defines the goals, supports, and desired outcomes for the individual.

Jacob Wetterling Crimes Against Children and Sexually Violent Offender

Registration Act: Enacted in 1994, this federal mandate requires states to establish stringent registration programs for sex offenders—including lifelong registration for offenders classified as “sexual predators” by September 1997 (see Sex Offender Registration).

Job Coach: A person who supports the offender with DD at the workplace to assist him with learning the job and meeting the expectations of the employer.

Justification: A psychological defense mechanism by an offender in which s/he attempts to use reasoning to explain offending behavior.

Lapse: An emotion, fantasy, thought, or behavior that is part of a sex offender's cycle and relapse pattern. Lapses are not sex offenses. They are precursors or risk factors for sex offenses. Lapses are not failures and are often considered as valuable learning experiences.

Megan's Law: The first amendment to the Jacob Wetterling Crimes Against Children and Sexually Violent Offenders Registration Act. This was passed in October 1996 and requires states to allow public access to information about sex offenders in the community. This federal mandate was named after Megan Kanka, a seven-year-old girl who was raped and murdered by a twice-convicted child molester in her New Jersey neighborhood (see Community Notification).

Intellectual disability (MR): The most widely recognized definition of intellectual disability is contained in the American Psychiatric Association's **Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders**:

- Significantly subaverage intellectual functioning: an IQ of approximately 70 or below on an individually administered IQ test.
- Concurrent deficits or impairments in present adaptive functioning (i.e., the person's effectiveness in meeting the standards expected for his or her age by his or her cultural group).
- Onset before age 18 years (DSM-IV TR, 2000).

Minimization: An attempt by the offender to downplay the extent of abuse.

Mitigating Circumstances: Conditions that may modify the seriousness of a sex offense. Conditions may include the offender participating in the offense under coercion or duress; a lack of sufficient capacity on the part of the sex offender for judgment due to physical or mental impairment; or sincere remorse and a course of action undertaken to demonstrate restitution, responsibility, and culpability.

Orgasmic Reconditioning: A behavioral technique designed to reduce inappropriate sexual arousal by having the client masturbate to deviant sexual fantasies until the moment of ejaculation, at which time the deviant sexual theme is switched to a more appropriate sexual fantasy.

Pam Lychner Act: Passed in 1996, this federal amendment to the Jacob Wetterling Act requires the U.S. Department of Justice (DOJ) to establish a National Sex Offender Registry (NSOR) to facilitate state-to-state tracking of sex offenders and lifetime registration and 90-day address verification requirements on violent and habitual sex offenders. This act also requires the Federal Bureau of Investigations (FBI) to handle sex offender registration and notification in states unable to maintain "minimally sufficient" programs on their own.

Paraphilia: A psychosexual disorder. Recurrent, intense, sexually arousing fantasies, urges, and/or thoughts that usually involve humans, but may also include non-human objects. Suffering of one's self or partner, children, or non-consenting persons is common. A deviation in normal sexual interests and behavior that may include:

- **Bestiality (Zoophilia):** Sexual interest or arousal to animals.
- **Coprophilia:** Sexual interest or arousal to feces.
- **Exhibitionism:** Exposing one's genitalia to others for purposes of sexual arousal.
- **Frotteurism:** Touching or rubbing against a non-consenting person.

- **Fetishism:** Use of nonliving objects (e.g., shoes, undergarments, etc.) for sexual arousal that often involves masturbation.
- **Hebophilia:** Sexual interest in, or arousal to, teens/post-pubescent children.
- **Klismophilia:** Sexual arousal from enemas.
- **Necrophilia:** Sexual interest in, or arousal to, corpses.
- **Pedophilia:** The Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM-IV TR) criteria for pedophilia are as follows:
 1. Over a period of at least 6 months, recurrent, intense, sexually arousing fantasies, sexual urges, or behaviors involving sexual activity with a pre-pubescent child or children (generally age 13 years or younger);
 2. The fantasies, sexual urges, or behaviors cause clinically significant distress or impairment in social, occupational, or other important areas of functioning; and
 3. The person is at least 16 years old and at least 5 years older than the child or children in the first criterion (this does not include an individual in late adolescence who is involved in an ongoing sexual relationship with a 12 or 13 year old).
- **Pederast:** Sexual interest in, or arousal to, adolescents.
- **Sexual Masochism:** Sexual arousal/excitement from being humiliated, beaten, bound, or made to suffer.
- **Sexual Sadism:** Sexual arousal/excitement from psychological or physical suffering of another.
- **Telephone Scatologia:** Engaging in uninvited, sexually explicit talk with another person via the telephone. This is often referred to as “obscene phone calling.”
- **Transsexual:** A person who has undergone a surgical sexual/gender change.
- **Transvestic Fetishism:** The wearing of clothing articles and especially undergarments for persons of the opposite sex. This is often referred to as “cross dressing.”
- **Voyeurism:** Observing unsuspecting individuals, usually strangers, who are naked, in the act of dressing or undressing, or engaging in sexual activities.

Parole: A method of prisoner release on the basis of individual response and progress within the correction institution, providing the necessary controls and guidance while serving the remainder of their sentences within the free community.

Pedophile: An individual who turns to prepubescent children for sexual gratification. (The DSM-IV TR criteria for pedophilia is noted under pedophilia.) There are several typologies of pedophiles, including:

- **Fixated Pedophile:** An individual who is sexually attracted to children and lacks psychosexual maturity.
- **Regressed Pedophile:** Most commonly describes a sex offender who has a primary adult sexual orientation but under stress engages in sexual activities with underage persons.

Peggy’s Law: A Vermont state law that requires full written disclosure of any past history of relevant dangerous behavior to any potential shared living provider or respite provider who will be caring for a person in his or her home.

Phallometry (Phallometric Assessment or Penile Plethysmography): A device used to measure sexual arousal to both appropriate (age appropriate and consenting) and deviant sexual stimulus material. Stimuli can be either audio, visual, or a combination.

Plethysmograph: A device that measures erectile responses in males to both appropriate and inappropriate stimulus material (see Phallometry).

Presentence Investigation Report: A court ordered report prepared by a supervision officer. This report includes information about an offender's index offense, criminal record, family and personal history, employment and financial history, substance abuse history, and prior periods of community supervision or incarceration. At the conclusion of the report, the officer assesses the information and often makes a dispositional recommendation to the court.

Private Guardian: A family member or friend of an adult with DD who acts as the individual's guardian. Private guardians are appointed and supervised by the Probate Court.

Probation Conditions: The list of requirements of a probationer typically based on the offender's risk factors, such as alcohol, drugs, pornography, and locations where potential victims (for example, children) tend to be present.

Progress in Treatment: Observable and measurable changes in behavior, thoughts, and attitudes which support treatment goals and healthy, non-abusive sexuality.

Psychopath: A disorder characterized by many of the following: glibness and superficial charm; grandiosity; excessive need for stimulation/proneness for boredom; pathological lying; cunning and manipulative; lack of remorse or guilt; shallow affect; parasitic lifestyle; poor behavior controls; promiscuous sexual behavior and many short-term relationships; early behavioral problems; lack of realistic, long-term goals; impulsivity; irresponsibility; history of juvenile delinquency; likelihood of revocation on conditional release; and criminal versatility. Hervey Cleckley (1982) developed the following three important points about psychopaths:

- Psychopaths have all of the outward appearances of normality—they do not hallucinate or have delusions and do not appear particularly encumbered by debilitating anxiety or guilt;
- Psychopaths appear unresponsive to social control; and
- Criminal behavior is not an essential characteristic.

Psychopathy Checklist—Revised: The clinical instrument to assess the degree to which an individual has characteristics of psychopathy. It is a 20-item instrument that is scored by the evaluator based on collateral information and typically an interview of the offender.

Psychopharmacology: The use of prescribed medications to alter behavior, affect, and/or the cognitive process.

Psychosexual Evaluation: A comprehensive evaluation of an alleged or convicted sex offender to determine the risk of recidivism, dangerousness, and necessary treatment. A psychosexual evaluation usually includes psychological testing and detailed history taking with a focus on criminal, sexual, and family history. The evaluation may also include a phallometric assessment.

Public Guardian: Typically appointed by Family Court and a staff member of the DAIL Office of Public Guardian, a person who acts as the guardian of an individual with DD. Public guardians for people with DD are appointed by Family Court.

Rapid Risk Assessment for Sex Offense Recidivism (RRASOR): A risk assessment tool that assesses sexual re-offense risk among adult sex offenders at five and ten year follow-up periods. In this tool, four items are scored by clinical staff or case managers using a weighted scoring key.

Recidivism: Commission of a crime after the individual has been criminally adjudicated for a previous crime; reoffense. In the broadest context, recidivism refers to the multiple occurrence of any of the following key events in the overall criminal justice process: commission of a crime whether or not followed by arrest, charge, conviction, sentencing, or incarceration.

Relapse: A re-occurring sexually abusive behavior or sex offense.

Relapse Prevention: A multidimensional model incorporating cognitive and behavioral techniques to treat sexually abusive/aggressive behavior.

Restitution: A requirement by the court as a condition of community supervision that the offender replaces the loss caused by his/her offense through payment of damages in some form.

Restorative Justice: Focuses on the repair of the harm to the victim and the community, as well as the improvement of pro-social competencies of the offender, as a result of a damaging act.

Restrictive: The degree to which a program places limitations or external controls on a sex offender's physical freedom, movement within a treatment facility, access to the community, or other basic privileges. Secure treatment units with perimeter security and individual rooms for sex offenders that are locked at night and/or prisons would be considered the most restrictive treatment settings. The use of locked seclusion rooms and policies forbidding supervised community outings for sex offenders would be considered very restrictive intervention techniques.

Reunification: A gradual and well-supervised procedure in which a sex offender (generally an incest offender) is allowed to re-integrate back into the home where children are present. This takes place after the clarification process, through a major part of treatment, and provides a detailed plan for relapse prevention.

Risk Factors: A set of internal stimuli or external circumstances that threaten a sex offender's self-control and thus increases the risk of lapse or relapse. Characteristics that have been found through scientific study to be associated with increased likelihood of recidivism for known sex offenders. Risk factors are typically identified through risk assessment instruments. An example of a sex offender risk factor is a history of molesting boys.

Risk Level: The determination by evaluation of a sex offender's likelihood of reoffense, and if the offender reoffends, the extent to which the offense is likely to be traumatic to potential victims. Based on these determinations, the offender is assigned a risk level consistent with his/her relative threat to others. Sex offenders who exhibit fewer offenses, less violence, less denial, a willingness to engage in treatment, no/few collateral issues (e.g., substance abuse, cognitive deficits, learning disabilities, neurological deficits, and use of weapons) are considered lower risk than those whose profile reflects more offenses, greater violence, and so on. Risk level is changeable, depending on behaviors exhibited within a treatment program. Disclosures of additional, previously unknown offenses or behaviors may also alter the offender's assessed level of risk.

Risk Management: A term used to describe services provided by corrections personnel, treatment providers, community members, and others to manage risk presented by sex offenders. Risk management approaches include supervision and surveillance of sex offenders in a community setting (risk control) and require sex offenders to participate in rehabilitative activities (risk reduction).

Risk Reduction: Activities designed to address the risk factors contributing to the sex offender's sexually deviant behaviors. These activities are rehabilitative in nature and provide the sex offender with the necessary knowledge, skills, and attitudes to reduce his/her likelihood of re-offense.

Seemingly Unimportant Decisions (SUDs): Decisions sex offenders make that seem to them to have little bearing on whether a lapse or relapse will occur. SUDs actually allow sex offenders to get closer to high risk factors that increase the probability of another offense (e.g., a pedophile who decides to go holiday shopping at a mall on a Saturday afternoon or decides to go to a Walt Disney movie on a Saturday afternoon is making a Seemingly Unimportant Decision--the certain presence of children in the mall or the inevitable presence of children at the theater creates a high-risk factor that may lead to lapse or relapse).

Selective Serotonin Reuptake Inhibitors (SSRIs): A class of antidepressant drugs, sometimes used in the treatment of sex offenders, that includes fluoxetine (Prozac), fluvoxamine, paroxetine and sertraline. SSRIs are mood stabilizers that can cause sexual dysfunction.

Self-Managed Supports: When a person with a developmental disability and/or his family chooses to manage the funds to pay for necessary supports with the oversight of the local DA and monies being passed through a fiscal intermediary. Self-managed supports are not suitable for sex offenders.

Sexual Abuse Cycle: The pattern of specific thoughts, feelings, and behaviors which often lead up to and immediately follow the acting out of sexual deviance. This is also referred to as “offense cycle,” or “cycle of offending.”

Sexual Abuser: The term most commonly used to described persons who engage in sexual behavior that is considered to be illegal (this term refers to individuals who may have been charged with a sex crime but have not been convicted).

Sexual Act: Contact between "the penis and the vulva, the penis and the anus, the mouth and the penis, the mouth and the vulva, or any intrusion, however slight, by any part of a person's body or any object into the genital or anal opening of another." 13 V.S.A. §3251(1).

Sexual Assault: Forced or manipulated unwanted sexual contact between two or more persons.

Sexual Contact: Physical or visual contact involving the genitals, language, or behaviors of a seductive or sexually provocative nature.

Sexual Deviancy: Sexual thoughts or behaviors that are considered abnormal, atypical or unusual. These can include non-criminal sexual thoughts and activities such as transvestitism (cross-dressing) or criminal behaviors, such as pedophilia.

Sexual Predator: A highly dangerous sex offender who suffers from a mental abnormality or personality disorder that makes him/her likely to engage in a predatory sexually violent offense.

Split Sentence: In court sentencing, all or part of a term of imprisonment may be suspended, and the offender placed on probation. A split sentence is where only part of the term of imprisonment is suspended and the offender must serve the rest of the sentence.

Supervised Community Sentence (SCS): A form of imprisonment to be served outside the walls of a correctional facility. These cases are governed by the Parole Board, not the court.

Surrogate Parent: A legally-authorized decision-maker for an offender's school services. Federal law requires appointment of a surrogate parent for school-aged individuals in the custody of DCF or under the guardianship of OPG.

System of Care Plan: The plan adopted by DAIL every three years describing the nature, extent, allocation, and timing of services that will be provided to people with DD and their families with state and federal funds. The plan is revised annually based upon fiscal resources and program priorities.

Triggers: An external event that begins the abuse or acting out cycle (i.e., seeing a young child, watching people argue, etc.).

Victim Impact Statement: A statement taken while interviewing the victim during the course of the presentence investigation report, or at the time of pre-release. Its purpose is to discuss the impact of the sexual offense on the victim.

Vulnerable Adult: Any person with a developmental disability whose ability to protect himself from abuse, neglect or exploitation and to care for himself is impaired due to a mental, physical, or developmental disability. 33 V.S.A. §6902(14).

ACRONYMS

AAMR	American Association on Mental Retardation
ADD	Attention Deficit Disorder
AFL	Authorized Funding Limit
AHS	Agency of Human Services
APS	Adult Protective Services
ARC	Advocacy, Resources and Community (formerly The Association of Retarded Citizens)
CARC	Champlain ARC – see ARC
CS	Communication Specialist
CSS	Correctional Services Specialist
DA	Designated Agency
DAD	Department of Aging and Disabilities – Obsolete, see DAIL
DAIL	Department of Aging and Independent Living
DCF	Department for Children and Families
DD	Developmental Disability or Developmentally Disabled
DD ACT	Developmental Disability Act of 1996
DDAS	Division of Disability and Aging Services, a division of DAIL.
DDMHS	Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services – Obsolete, see DAIL and DOH
DDS	Division of Developmental Services – Obsolete, see Division of Disability and Aging Services
DH	Developmental Homes – see also SLP and HP
DLP	Disability Law Project (formerly DDLP)
DMH	Division of Mental Health
DOC	Department of Corrections (state)
DOE	Department of Education (state)
DOH	Department of Health
DOJ	Department of Justice (federal)
DS	Developmental Services
DSM	Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (most current edition)
DSP	Developmental Services Program
FY	Fiscal Year
GMSA	Green Mountain Self Advocates

GS	Guardianship Services – Obsolete, see OPG
GSS	Guardianship Services Specialist – Obsolete, see PG
HCBW	Home and Community-based Waiver
HIPAA	Health Insurance Portability and Accountability Act
HP	Home provider
IEP	Individualized Education Program
ISA	Individual Support Agreement
OPG	Office of Public Guardian
P&A	Protection and Advocacy – see VP&A
PDD	Pervasive Developmental Disorder
PG	Public Guardian
PRC	Professional Review Committee
PSI	Presentence investigation
RARC	Rutland ARC – see ARC
SCS	Supervised Community Sentence
SLH	Shared Living Home
SLP	Shared living provider
SRS	Department of Social and Rehabilitation Services - Obsolete, see DCF
SSA	Specialized Service Agency
SSDI	Social Security Disability Income
SSI	Supplemental Security Income
TBI	Traumatic Brain Injury
TXIX	Title XIX of the Social Security Act (Medicaid)
VARC	ARC of Vermont– see ARC
VCIC	Vermont Criminal Information Center
VCIL	Vermont Center for Independent Living
VCPTSA	Vermont Center for Prevention and Treatment of Sexual Abuse
VP&A	Vermont Protection and Advocacy
VR	Vocational Rehabilitation
VSH	Vermont State Hospital

APPENDICES

Appendix A: Vermont Developmental Services Providers (January 2005)

(CVS) CHAMPLAIN VOCATIONAL SERVICES, INC.	
512 Troy Avenue, Suite 1 Colchester, VT 05446 Phone (802) 655-0511 FAX: (802) 655-5207	Exec. Director: Kelley Homiller County: Chittenden
(CAP) COMMUNITY ACCESS PROGRAM OF RUTLAND COUNTY	
PO Box 222, 1 Scale Avenue Rutland, VT 05701 Phone: (802) 775-0828 FAX: (802) 747-7692	Director: Gerald Bernard County: Rutland
(CA) COMMUNITY ASSOCIATES	
61 Court Street Middlebury, VT 05753 Phone: (802) 388-4021 FAX: (802) 388-1868	Director: Greg Mairs County: Addison
(CDS) COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES	
50 Granview Drive Barre, VT 05641 Phone: (802) 479-2502 FAX: (802) 479-4056	Director: Juliet Martin County: Washington
(FF) FAMILIES FIRST	
PO Box 939 Wilmington, VT 05363 Phone: (802) 464-9633 FAX: (802) 464-3173	Director: Julie Cunningham Counties: Windham and Bennington
(HCRS) HEALTH CARE and REHABILITATION SERVICES OF SOUTHEASTERN VT	
14 River Street Windsor, VT 05089 Phone: (802) 674-2539 FAX: (802) 674-5419	Director: Josh Compton Counties: Windsor and Windham
<u>Regional Offices:</u> 112 Hardwood Way, Brattleboro, VT 05301 Phone: (802) 257-5537 FAX: (802) 257-5769 12 Church Street, Bellows Falls, VT 05101 Phone: (802) 463-3962 FAX: (802) 463-3961	
(HCS) HOWARD COMMUNITY SERVICES	
102 South Winooski Ave. Burlington, VT 05401-3832 Phone: (802) 658-1914 FAX: (802) 860-2360	Director: Marie Zura County: Chittenden
(LCMH) LAMOILLE COUNTY MENTAL HEALTH SERVICES, INC.	
520 Washington Highway Morrisville, VT 05661 Phone: (802) 888-6627 FAX: (802) 888-6393	Director: Brian Fagan County: Lamoille

(LSI) LINCOLN STREET INCORPORATED	
PO Box 678, 100 River Street, Suite 217 Springfield, VT 05156 Phone: (802) 885-9533 FAX: (802) 885-9575	Executive Director: Cheryl Thrall County: Windsor
(NCSS) NORTHWESTERN COUNSELING and SUPPORT SERVICES, INC.	
107 Fisher Pond Road St. Albans, VT 05478 Phone (802) 524-6561 FAX: (802) 527-8161 <u>Regional Office:</u> 14 First Street, Suite 6, Swanton, VT 05488 Phone: (802) 868-3523 FAX: (802) 868-3524	Director: Jean Gilmond Counties: Franklin and Grand Isle
(NKHS) NORTHEAST KINGDOM HUMAN SERVICES, INC.	
PO Box 724, 154 Duchess Street Newport, VT 05855 Phone: (802) 334-6744 FAX: (802) 334-7455 <u>Regional Office:</u> PO Box 368, 141 Railroad Street, St. Johnsbury, VT 05819 Phone: (802) 748-3181 FAX: (802) 748-0704	Director: Dixie McFarland Counties: Caledonia, Orleans and Essex
(SCC) SPECIALIZED COMMUNITY CARE	
PO Box 578 East Middlebury, VT 05740 Phone: (802) 388-6388 FAX: (802) 388-6704	Executive Director: Ray Hathaway Counties: Addison and Rutland
(SAS) STERLING AREA SERVICES, INC.	
109 Professional Drive PO Box 1207 Morrisville, VT 05661 Phone: (802) 888-7602 FAX: (802) 888-1182	Executive Director: Kevin O’Riordan County: Lamoille and Washington
(UCS) UNITED COUNSELING SERVICES, INC.	
PO Box 588, Ledge Hill Drive Bennington, VT 05201 Phone: (802) 442-5491 FAX: (802) 442-3363	Director: Kathy Hamilton County: Bennington
(UVS) UPPER VALLEY SERVICES, INC.	
267 Waits River Road Bradford, VT 05033 Phone: (802) 222-9235 FAX: (802) 222-5864 <u>Regional Offices:</u> 12 Prince Street, Randolph, VT 05060 Phone: 728-4476 FAX: (802) 728-6741	Executive Director: William Ashe Counties: Orange and Washington PO Box 719, Moretown, VT 05660 Phone: 496-7830 FAX: (802) 496-7833

Appendix B: Sample Application for Services



STATE OF VERMONT DEVELOPMENTAL SERVICES

Application Form

Agency _____

Date: _____

Services Requested for: _____

Address: _____ Phone Number: (____) ____-____

Date of Birth: ____/____/____ Social Security Number: ____-____-____

Applicant's Name: _____ Phone Number: (____) ____-____

Address: _____

Relationship of Applicant to Individual: ☐ Self ☐ Guardian ☐ Family
☐ Agency (with person's/guardian's consent)

	Yes	No	Policy Number
Insurance: Medicaid	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	_____
Medicare	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	_____
Other	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	_____

Legal Guardian: ☐ Private ☐ Public ☐ None

Guardian's Name: _____

Address: _____ Phone Number: (____) ____-____

Intake Questions:

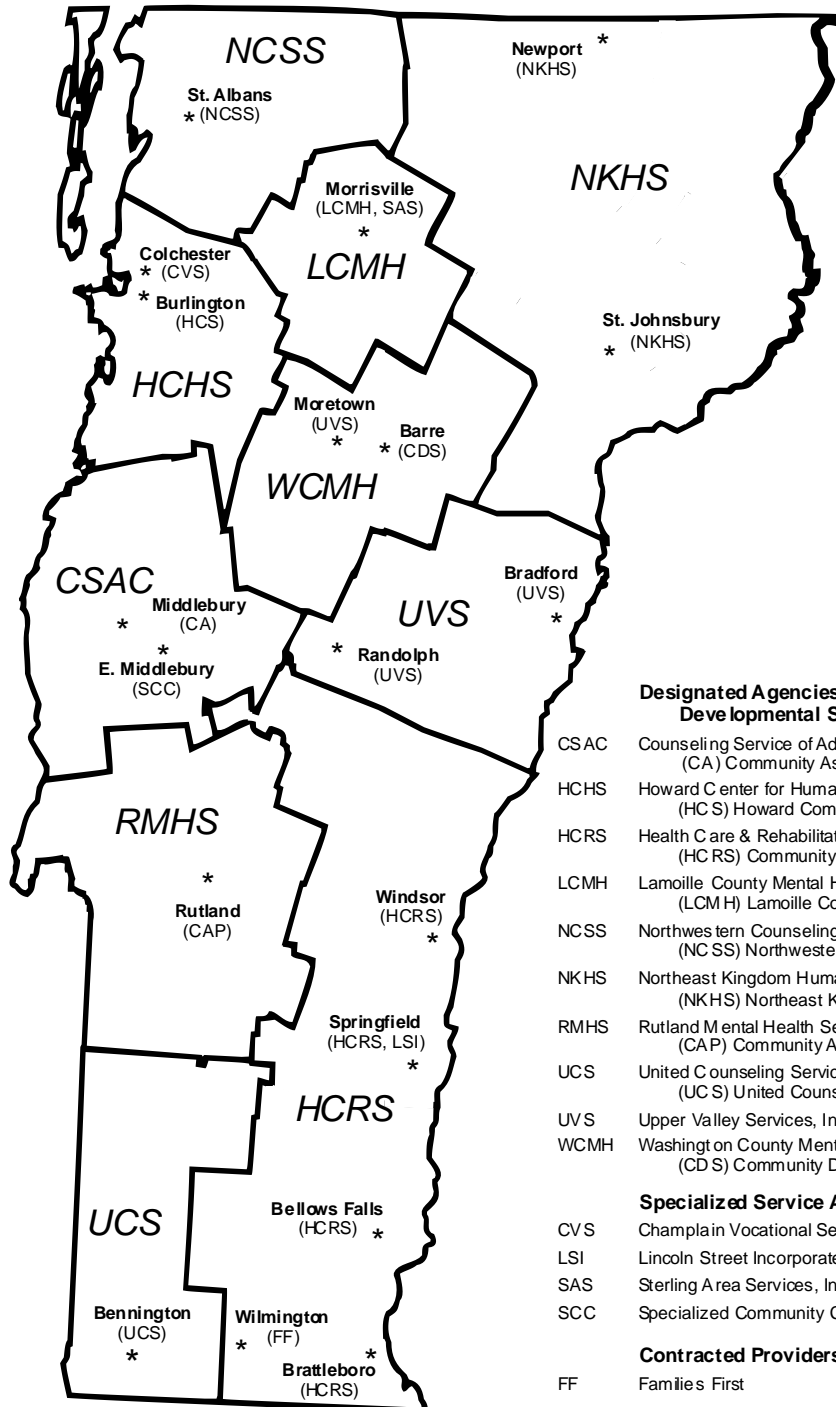
	Yes	No
• Do you believe you, or the person you are applying on behalf of, has a developmental disability (i.e., diagnosis of intellectual disability or pervasive developmental disorder)?	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
• Are you or the person you are applying for a resident of Vermont?	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
• Lived in Vermont since _____ (date)		
• If not, please explain on the back of the application why you are applying now.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
• Are you, or the person you are applying on behalf of, in crisis and in need of immediate services?	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>

Indication of Approval by Person &/or Guardian _____ Date _____

Signature of Applicant (if different) _____ Date _____

Appendix C: Provider Map

Vermont Developmental Services Providers



Note: Vermont Supported Living was an SSA in FY '04, but as of June 30, 2004, all people served by the agency were transferred to other providers.

Appendix D: Haaven's Modified Cognition Scale for the Developmentally Disabled

Used with permission from James Haaven. Adapted from Abel-Becker Cognition Scale.

Read each of the statements below carefully, and then circle the number that indicates your agreement with it. (If therapist-administered, make judgment as to degree of approval/disapproval.) Statements responded to as neutral should be repeated.

- | | |
|------------|--|
| Yes | (1 Strongly Agree
{
(2 Agree |
| Don't Know | { 3 Neutral (neither agree nor disagree) |
| No | (4 Disagree
{
(5 Strongly Disagree |

Scale I – Pedophilic Attitudes

- | | |
|---|-----------|
| 1. If a young child looks at my (your) crotch, it means the child wants sex. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 2. It is OK to have sex with your own child if your wife or girlfriend doesn't like sex. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 3. Children should make up their own mind if they want to have sex with an adult. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 4. If a child doesn't try to stop sexual touching by an adult, it means they really want to have sex. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 5. If a child flirts with an adult, it means they want to have sex with the adult. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 6. If you are gentle, sex does not hurt a child. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 7. Having sex with an adult is a good way for a child to learn about sex. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 8. Most children would like having sex with adults, and it won't hurt them when they grow up. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 9. Children don't tell others about having sex with adults because they really like it and don't want it to stop. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 10. It is OK to be naked around children at home. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 11. I (you) show love to children by having sex with them. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 12. Just sexually touching a child or having them touch you won't hurt the child. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 13. A child won't have sex with an adult unless the child really wants to. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 14. Children know that I (you) still love them even if they don't want to be sexual with me (you). | 1 2 3 4 5 |

- | | | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|---|---|
| 15. When children ask adults about sex, it means that they want to have sex with the adult, or at least see the adult's sex parts. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. If the child says OK, then having sex with that child would be OK. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. When children walk around with no clothes on, they are trying to turn me (you) on. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. When an adult has sex with a child, it makes their relationship better. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. If a child has sex with an adult, the child will think about it as a good time. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 20. When I (you) get a child to have sex with me (you), it would only hurt them if I (you) use force. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. When children watch a man play with himself, it helps the child learn about sex. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. If children have sex play with other children, then they are ready for sex with adults. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. Adults who have sex with children should solve their problem by themselves and not talk to others about it. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Scale II – Rape Attitudes

- | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. A woman who goes home with a man on their first date wants sex. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 2. Any female can be raped. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 3. When women go around with no bra on, they are asking for trouble. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. In most rapes, the woman sets herself up in some way. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. Almost any woman can stop a rapist if she wants to. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. Women who get raped while hitch-hiking deserve what they get. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. Most women want sex after a date even if they say no. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. Most women find me very attractive and would like to have sex. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. Women who act stuck-up need to learn a lesson. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. When women flirt, it means they want sex but are too shy to admit it. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. A man's got to show the woman who is the boss right from the start. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. A lot of women like to put men down. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 13. Most women like rough sex. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. Nice girls should never swear. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. Most men can get sex a lot easier from women than I (you) can. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. It really doesn't matter if a man hurts a prostitute. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. Men who rape have problems and should get treatment. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Appendix E: Sample Authorization Form

AUTHORIZATION FOR RELEASE OF INFORMATION WAYS INFORMATION ABOUT ME WILL BE USED BY MY SEX OFFENDER TREATMENT TEAM

I, _____, have been told that my sex offender treatment team will need to share information about me with others. The purposes of sharing information are to coordinate and plan my treatment, which includes protecting the community from new offenses by me and repairing damage done to my victims by my behavior.

I understand that there will be “no secrets” about me among the members of my Collaborative Team, and that this is for the purpose of carrying out my treatment, while protecting others.

The members of my Collaborative Team are:

I understand that members of the Collaborative Team are required by law to report any suspicions of abuse or exploitation of children, disabled persons, or the elderly. Treatment staff are also required by law to tell law enforcement or others at risk if they believe my behavior presents a clear and immediate danger to another person or to myself.

(For individuals under Corrections supervision). I understand that there will be unrestricted communication between my treatment team and Corrections staff

(For offenders on Act 248) I also understand that my court order requires my treatment team to share information about my whereabouts with law enforcement staff and to release information about me to

This authorization expires one year from today’s date.

SIGNATURE OF INDIVIDUAL

DATE

WITNESS

DATE

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abel, G. G., Becker, J. V., Cunningham-Rathner, J., Rouleau, J. L., Kaplan, M., & Reich, J. (1984). *Treatment manual: The treatment of child molesters*. Atlanta: Georgia University.
- Abel, G. G., Becker, J. V., Mittelman, M. S., Cunningham-Rathern, J., Rouleau, J.-L., & Murphy, W. D. (1987). *Self-reported Sex Crimes of Nonincarcerated Paraphiliacs*. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 2(1), 3-25.
- Abel, G. G., Mittelman, M. S., & Becker, J. V. (1985). Sexual offenders: Results of assessment and recommendations for treatment. In H. H. Ben-Aron, S. I. Hucker, & C.D. Webster (Eds.), *Clinical criminology* (pp. 191-205). Toronto, Ontario, Canada: MM Graphics.
- Abrams, S. (1989). *The complete polygraph handbook*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Books.
- American Academy of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry. (1999, Dec.). Practice parameters for the assessment and treatment of children and adolescents who are sexually abusive of others. *Journal of the American Academy of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry*, 38.
- American Association on Intellectual and Developmental Disability. (2013). Frequently Asked Questions on Intellectual Disabilities. Retrieved March 16, 2015 from the AAIDD Web site: <http://aaidd.org/intellectual-disability/definition/faqs-on-intellectual-disability>
- American Psychiatric Association. (2000). *Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders* (4th ed.), text revision (DSM-IV TR). Washington D.C.: Author.
- American Psychological Association. (2001). *Understanding Child Sexual Abuse: Education, Prevention and Recovery*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the American Psychological Association Web site: <http://www.apa.org/releases/sexabuse/effects.html>
- Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (1995). *The Level of Service Inventory-Revised Manual*. North Tonawanda, NY: Multi-Health Systems.
- Andrews, D. A., & Bonta, J. (2002). *The psychology of criminal conduct* (3rd Ed.). Cincinnati, OH: Anderson Publishing.
- Andrews, D. A., Bonta, J., & Hoge, R. (1990). Classification for effective rehabilitation: Rediscovering psychology. *Criminal Justice and Behaviour*, 17, 19-52.
- Andrews, D. A., I. Zinger, R. Hoge, J. Bonta, P. Gendreau & F. Cullen. (1990). Does Correctional Treatment Work? A Psychologically Informed Meta Analysis. *Criminology* 28, 419-429.

- Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (2005). *Practice standards and guidelines for the evaluation and treatment of adult male sexual abusers*. Beaverton, OR: Author.
- Bambara, L. M. & Brantlinger, E. (Eds.) (Spring 2002). Special Series: Issues of Sexuality for People with Developmental Disabilities. *Research and Practice for Persons with Severe Disabilities*, 27(1).
- Baroff, G. S. (2005). On the Mitigating Nature of Intellectual Disability (ID) in the Offender with Developmental Disability. *NADD Bulletin*, 8(1), 10.
- Barron, P., Hassiotis, A., & Banes, J. (2002). Offenders with intellectual disability: The size of the problem and therapeutic outcomes. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 46, 454-463.
- Blasingame, G. (n.d.) *Developmentally Disabled Persons with Sexual Behavior Problems*, accompanied by *Developmentally Disabled Sexual Offender Rehabilitation Treatment (DD-SORT) Program Manual and Forms*. Oklahoma City: Wood 'N' Barnes Publishing.
- Brown, H., & Stein, J. (1997). Sexual abuse perpetrated by men with intellectual disabilities: A comparative study. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 41, 215-224.
- Broxholme, S. L., & Lindsay, W. R. (2003). Development and preliminary evaluation of a questionnaire on cognitions related to sex offending for use with individuals who have mild intellectual disabilities. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 47(6), 472-482. Note: *The Questionnaire on Attitudes Consistent with Sexual Offending (QACSO)* was developed by William Lindsay, with Elaine Whitefield, Derrick Carson, Sarah Broxholme, and Leslie Steptoe, NHS-Tayside, University of Abertay Dundee, Dundee, UK. E-mail: bill.lindsay@tpct.scot.nhs.uk.
- Burns-Smith, G., Executive Director, Connecticut Sexual Assault Crisis Services, Inc., East Hartford, CT for the Center for Sex Offender Management.
- Cavanagh Johnson, T. *Treatment Exercises for Child Abuse Victims and Children with Sexual Behavior Problems*. Available through the author's Web site <http://www.tcavjohn.com>.
- Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (1996). State-Specific Rates of Mental Retardation -- United States, 1993. *MMWR Weekly*, 45(3), 61-65. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from <http://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/preview/mmwrhtml/00040023.htm>
- Center for Sex Offender Management. *Who Are Sex Offenders? from Supervision of Sex Offenders in the Community: A Training Curriculum*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the CSOM Web site: <http://www.csom.org/train/supervision/index.html>
- Center for Sex Offender Management (2001, May). *Recidivism of Sex Offenders*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the CSOM Web site: <http://www.csom.org/pubs/recidsexof.html>

- Champagne, M. & Walker-Hirsch, L. (1993). *CIRCLES: A Multi-Media Package to Aid in the Development of Appropriate Social/Sexual Behavior in the Developmentally Disabled Individual*. Santa Barbara, CA: James Stanfield Publishing Co.
- Coleman, E.M, & Haaven, J. (2001). Assessment and treatment of the intellectually disabled sex offender. In Carich, M.S., & Mussack, S. (Eds.), *Handbook on Sex Offender Treatment*. (pp. 193-209). Brandon VT: Safer Society Press.
- Courtney, J., & Rose, J. (2004). The effectiveness of treatment for male sex offenders with learning disabilities: A review of the literature. *Journal of Sexual Aggression*, 10, 215-236.
- Crider, L., Bardossi, M. & Fuller, C. (n.d.) *S.T.A.R.T. Training Packet*, Washington County Mental Health Services, Inc. Barre, VT.
- Cumming, G. & McGrath, R. (2005). *Supervision of the Sex Offender*. 2nd Ed. (pp. 50-52, 73, 114, 155, 163-171). Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.
- Davis, L. A. (2002). *People with Cognitive, Intellectual and Developmental Disabilities and Sexual Offenses*. Retrieved March 9, 2005 from The Arc Web site: <http://www.thearc.org/faqs/sexoffender.htm>.
- DeFazio, R., Abrancen, J., & Looman, J. (2001). Group versus individual treatment for sex offenders: A comparison. *Forum on Corrections*, 13, 56-59.
- Division of Disability and Aging Services, Vermont Department of Aging and Independent Living. (July 1998). Regulations Implementing the Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996, Sections 1.01 – 1.14.
- Dowden, C., Antonowicz, D. & Andrews, D.A. (2003). The effectiveness of relapse prevention with offenders: A meta-analysis. *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology*, 47, 516-528.
- Finkelhor, D., Hotaling, G., Lewis, I. A., & Smith, C. (1990). Sexual abuse in a national survey of adult men and women: Prevalence, characteristics, and risk factors. *Child Abuse & Neglect*, 14, 19-28.
- Gendreau, P., Goggin, C., Cullen, F. T., & Andrews, D. A. (2001). The effects of community sanctions and incarceration on recidivism. In Motiuk, L. L. & Serin, R. C. (Eds.), *Compendium 2000 on effective correctional programming: Vol. 1*. (pp. 18-21). Ottawa: Correctional Service Canada.
- Greenfeld, L. (1997). *Sex Offenses and Offenders: An Analysis of Data on Rape and Sexual Assault*. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Justice, Bureau of Justice Statistics. NCJ 163392.

- Green Mountain Self Advocates (GMSA). (2005) *Stay Safe: Know Your Legal Rights* . This curriculum contains a rich selection of teaching materials for avoiding victimization and understanding the law. Available from GMSA, 73 Main Street, Suite 401, Montpelier, VT 05602, 1-800-564-9990 (in VT) or (802) 229-2600, or email: gmsa@sover.net
- Griffiths, D. M., Quinsey, V. L., & Hingsburger, D. (1989). *Changing inappropriate sexual behaviour – A community-based approach for persons with developmental disabilities*. Baltimore: Paul H. Brookes Publishing Co., Inc.
- Groth, A.N. (1979). *Men who rape: The psychology of the offender*. New York: Plenum.
- Haaven, J. (2000). *Treatment: Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Association for the Treatment of Sexual Abusers (ATSA) Pre-conference Seminar #D-2. 19th Annual Research and Treatment Conference. San Diego, CA. November 1, 2000.
- Haaven, J. (2002). *Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities*. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT.
- Haaven, J. *Modified Cognition Scale for the Developmentally Disabled*. Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT, 2002.
- Haaven, J. L., & Coleman, E. M. (2000). Treating the developmentally disabled sex offender. In D. R. Laws, S. M. Hudson, & T. Ward (Eds.), *Remaking relapse prevention with sex offenders: A sourcebook* (pp. 236-253). Newbury Park, Ca: Sage.
- Haaven, J., Little, R. & Petre-Miller, D. (1990). *Treating intellectually disabled sex offenders*. Orwell, VT: Safer Society Press.
- Hansen, K., & Kahn, T. (2005). *Footprints: Steps to a Healthy Life*. Brandon, VT: Safer Society Press.
- Hanson, R. K. (1997). *The development of a brief actuarial risk scale for sexual offense recidivism*. User Report 97-04. Ottawa: Department of the Solicitor General of Canada.
- Hanson, R.K. & Harris, A. (1998). *Dynamic predictors of sexual recidivism*. Ottawa: Solicitor General of Canada.
- Heil, P., Ahlmeyer, S., & Simmons, D. (2003). Crossover sexual offenses. *Sexual Abuse: A Journal of Research and Treatment*, 15, 221-236.
- Knight, R. A. (1999). Validation of a typology for rapists. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 14(3), 303-330.

LifeFacts: Essential Information about Life for Persons with Special Needs. (3 sections address Sexuality, AIDS, and Sexual Abuse Prevention). Santa Barbara, CA: James Stanfield Publishing Co.

Life Management Skills Handbooks. Plainview, NY: Wellness Reproductions & Publishing, LLC. Available at <http://www.wellness-resources.com>.

Lindsay, W. R. (2002). Research and literature on sex offenders with intellectual and developmental disabilities. *Journal of Intellectual Disability Research*, 46, 74-85.

Lindsay, W. R. (2004). Sex offenders: conceptualization of the issues, services, treatment and management. In W. R. Lindsay, J. L. Taylor, & P. Sturmey (Eds.), *Offenders with developmental disabilities* (pp. 163-185). West Sussex, England: John Wiley and Sons.

Lindsay, W. R., Smith, A. H. W., Law, J., Quinn, K., Anderson, A., Smith, A., & Allan, R. (2004). Sexual and nonsexual offenders with intellectual and learning disabilities: a comparison of characteristic, referral patterns, and outcome. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 19, 875-890.

Maurer, L. T. (1991). *Positive Approaches: A Sexuality Guide for Teaching Developmentally Disabled Person*. DE: Planned Parenthood of Delaware.

Maurer, L. T. (1999). *Talking Sex! Practical Approaches and Strategies for Working with People Who Have Developmental Disabilities When The Topic is Sex*. Ithaca, NY: Planned Parenthood of Tompkins County.

McGrath, R. J. (1990). Assessment of sexual aggressors: Practical clinical interviewing strategies. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, 5(4), 507-519.

McGrath, R. J. (1993). Preparing psychosexual evaluations of sex offenders: Strategies for practitioners. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation*, 20 (1/2), 139-158.

McGrath, R. (Ed.). (1995). *Vermont Clinical Practices Guide for the Assessment and treatment of Adult Sex Offenders*. Vermont Center for Prevention and Treatment of Sexual Abuse (VCPTSA), Vermont Department of Corrections, Williston, VT.

McGrath, R. J. (2001). Using Behavioral techniques to control sexual arousal. In Carich, M.S., & Mussack, S. (Eds.), *Handbook on sex offender treatment*. Brandon VT: Safer Society Press.

McGrath, R. J. (2005). *Sexual Abuser Treatment Progress Scale for Persons with Developmental Disabilities Scoring Manual*. Research version. Middlebury, VT: Author. Available at www.dail.state.vt.us.

- National Center on Birth Defects and Developmental Disabilities. (2004). *What is Mental Retardation?* Retrieved March 9, 2005 from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention: National Center on Birth Defects and Developmental Disabilities Web site: <http://www.cdc.gov/ncbddd/dd/ddmr.htm>
- Petersilia, J. R. (2001). Crime Victims with Developmental Disabilities: A Review Essay. *Criminal Justice and Behavior* 28(6), 655-694.
- Petre-Miller, D. (n.d.) *Covert Sensitization with Intellectually Disabled Clients*. Included in materials from presentation by James Haaven, Management and Treatment of Sexual Offending Behavior of Persons with Developmental Disabilities. Presentation for the Vermont Department of Developmental and Mental Health Services, Montpelier, VT, 2002. Available from DDAS (802) 241-2616.
- Quinsey, V. L., Harris, G. T., Rice, M.E., & Cormier, C. A. (1998). *Violent offenders: Appraising and managing risk*. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association.
- Sobsey, D. (1994). *Violence and Abuse in the Lives of People with Disabilities: The end of silent acceptance?* (pp. 35-64). Baltimore: Paul H. Brookes Publishing Co.
- Stangle, J. (1991). *F.L.A.S.H.: Family Life and Sexual Health*. Seattle, WA: Dept. of Public Health.
- S.T.A.R.T. (*Specialized Treatment and Rehabilitation Team*) *Training Manual*. Barre, VT: Community Developmental Services.
- Sullivan, P. M., & Knutson, J. F. (2000). Maltreatment and Disabilities: A population-based epidemiological study. *Child Abuse & Neglect*, 24(10), 1257-1273.
- Thomas, J. & Viar, C. W. (2001). Family treatment of adult sexual abusers. In Carich, M. & Mussack, S. E. (Eds.), *Handbook for Sexual Abuser Assessment and Treatment*. Brandon, Vermont: Safer Society Foundation Inc. The full article is strongly recommended for anyone wishing a fuller summary of family treatment issues.
- Thompson, D., & Brown, H. (1997). Men with intellectual disabilities who sexually abuse: A review of the literature. *Journal of Applied Research in Intellectual Disabilities*, 10, 140-158.
- Ward, K. & Bosek, R. (2002). Behavioral Risk Management: Supporting individuals with developmental disabilities who exhibit inappropriate sexual behaviors. *Research and Practice for Persons with Severe Disabilities*, 27(1), 27-42.
- YAI/National Institute for People with Disabilities Network video series on Friendships, Relationships and Sexuality, available at <http://www.yai.org>.

INDEX

A

Act 248, 29, 49–56, 61, 63, 64, 88, 94, 108, 159, 160, 166, 169, 174, 179, 182, 186
applicability, 49–50
competence to stand trial, 49
court order, 51–52
definition, 49
DS agency responsibilities, 54–55
guardianship, 60
judicial review, 52–53
notice to law enforcement, 53–54
 sample letter, 56
procedures, 50–51
psychosexual evaluation, 50
violation of, 55
Adult Protective Services (APS), 70, 88, 174, 179, 181, 229
 APS Registry, 46
aggravated sexual assault, 24, 44, 46
assessment, 107–17. *See* psychosexual evaluations
 assessment principles, 111–12
 communication of results, 117
 data sources, 110
 evaluator qualifications, 107
 informed consent, 109–10
 outline of a typical evaluation, 112–17
 test instruments, 115–16
 time frame for completion, 111
 types of referral requests, 107–9

B

Behavior Support Plans, 91

C

clarification, 72
cognitive distortions, 126
Collaborative Team, 54, 79–84, 90, 102, 124, 153, 159, 161, 163, 166, 175, 179, 186, 197, 198, 202, 205, 208
 dealing with conflicting values, 83–84
 dealing with difficult team members, 84
 Individual Support Agreement (ISA), 81
 members, 80–82
 purpose, 79

Commissioner's representative, 51, 52, 60
Communication Specialist (CS), 74
competence to stand trial, 27–29, 63
 ABA Criminal Justice mental health standards, 28
 Act 248, 29, 49
 evaluation of, 27–29
conditional re-entry, 39, 93, 99
 violations of, 104
confidentiality, 173–82
 Act 248 orders, 182
 law enforcement investigations, 179–80
 of a disclosure, 191–92
 of certain types of information, 177–78
 Peggy's Law, 176
 release of information
 general authorization, 174–75
 to offender's attorney, 177
 to past or potential victims, 182
 to personnel, 175–76
 reporting to DCF and APS, 181
 rules, 173–74
 sex offender registration requirements, 181
contracted roommate, 194
Correctional Services Specialist (CSS), 31, 80, 92
 role of, 99
criminogenic needs, 112, 153
crisis home, 197

D

deferred sentence, 35
Department for Children and Families (DCF), 61, 80, 88, 95, 110, 174, 178, 179, 181
 DCF abuse and neglect registry, 46
Department of Aging and Independent Living (DAIL), 41, 50, 52, 60, 85, 87, 93, 94, 179, 181, 183
Department of Corrections (DOC), 35, 60, 88, 92, 99–104. *See* Correctional Services Specialist (CSS)
 adapting supervision for offenders with DD, 100–101
 cooperation with DS programs, 101–3
 Victim Services Specialist, 70

- developmental disabilities, 11
 - common causes, 11
 - definitions, 11–13
 - people with DD
 - characteristics of, 15
 - vulnerability to abuse, 15–16
 - relationship to sexual offending, 16
- Developmental Disabilities Act of 1996, 12, 85, 87
- developmental home (DH), 195
- Developmental Services Program (DSP), 80, 85, 94, 95
- dialectical behavior therapy, 134
- Disability Law Project (DLP), 53, 62, 64–65
- disclosure
 - authority, 186
 - confidentiality, 191–92
 - duty to warn, 186
 - elements of disclosure script, 190
 - procedures, 188–90
 - to dating partners, 188
 - to employer, 203
 - to employers, 187
 - to neighbors, 187
- disclosure for safety and treatment, 185–92
- Division of Disability and Aging Services (DDAS), 51, 85, 92
- Quality Services Guidelines, 54

E

- employment, 201–3
 - disclosure to employer, 203
 - job coach, 201
 - purpose of supervision at a job site, 202
 - safety of a job setting, 202
 - supported employment, 201

F

- families, 205–12
 - education and treatment, 205–8
 - methods of support, education and training, 208–9
 - visitations, 209–12
- family reunification, 212
- forensic psychologist, 27

G

- Green Mountain Self-Advocates (GMSA), 70
- guardian ad litem, 64

- guardianship, 57–60, 80
 - authority of guardian, 58
 - guardianship orders, 58
 - private guardians, 57
 - public guardians, 57
 - role of court, 60
 - role of guardian, 59–60

H

- home provider (HP), 80

I

- imprisonment, 38–39
- indeterminate sentence, 38
- Individual Support Agreement (ISA), 81, 90, 92, 91–92, 103
- Individualized Education Program (IEP), 81

J

- job coach, 201

M

- medication, 137
- Megan's Law, 41

O

- Office of Public Guardian (OPG), 51, 94

P

- parole, 39, 99, 102
 - conditions, 101
 - violation of, 104
- Peggy's Law, 176
- presentence investigation, 31–33
 - defendant's rights, 32
 - procedures, 31–33
 - psychosexual evaluation, 31
 - purpose of, 31
 - role of CSS, 31
- probation, 36–37, 99, 102
 - conditions, 36–37, 101
 - sample, 37
 - definition, 36
 - violation of, 104
- psychosexual evaluations, 31, 50, 107–17. See assessment
- public defender, 32, 51, 63, 65

R

registration. See sex offender registration law
relapse prevention skills, 139–41
 Escape and Avoidance Plan, 140
 success acceptance, 140
release of information. See confidentiality
residential supports, 193–200
 door locks, alarms and window security, 197–98
 neighbors and community safety, 200
 residential models available in Vermont, 193–97
 two or more offenders in a home, 198–99
respite home, 197

S

secondary trauma, 218–19
self-managed supports, 86
sentencing, 35–39. See parole. See conditional re-entry. See probation
 deferred sentence, 35
 imprisonment, 38–39
 indeterminate sentence, 38
 split sentence, 38
 Supervised Community Sentence (SCS), 37–38
sex offender registration law, 48
 goals of registration, 41
 lifetime registration, 44
 Megan's Law, 41
 registration information
 Internet posting, 41, 45–46
 requirements, 42–43
 updates, 44
 uses and notification, 45
 Vermont Criminal Information Center (VCIC), 41, 43, 45, 47
 criminal history repository, 47
 Vermont Sex Offender Registry, 41
sex offender typologies, 119–21
sexual activity, 25
sexual arousal, 135–38
sexual offenses in Vermont, 23–26
 lewd and lascivious conduct, 24–25
 lewd and lascivious conduct with a child, 25
 sexual abuse and exploitation of vulnerable adults, 25–26
 sexual assault, 24
 sexual exploitation of children, 25
 types of, 23, 42
shared living home (SLH), 195
social competence, 129–34
 emotional self-regulation, 132–33
 mental health treatment, 133–34
 problem-solving skills, 130

 social skills training, 131–32
 substance abuse, 134
Specialized Service Agencies (SSAs), 86
split developmental home, 196
split sentence, 38
staffed home, 196
State's attorney, 61–62
Supervised Community Sentence (SCS), 37–38
supervision for safety and compliance, 159–71
 court-ordered requirements, 160
 DS agency requirements, 161
 levels of supervision, 161–63
 monitoring, 170–71
 restrictions
 media, 167–68
 other restrictions, 168–70
 residential, 163–66
 travel, 166–67
 role of collaborative team, 159–60
supervisors
 revoking approval, 217
 selection of, 215–17
 support to address secondary trauma, 218–19
surrogate parent, 94
System of Care Plan, 54, 87, 89, 93

T

treatment. See relapse prevention skills. See social competence
 adapting and delivering treatment, 145–53
 basic elements of, 123–42
 evaluation of progress, 153
 goals, 123–42
 lapses and reoffenses, 151–52
 purpose of, 123
 sexual arousal, 135–38
 working with therapists, 152–53

V

Vermont Attorney General, 62–63, 69
Vermont Communication Support Project, 71, 75, 227
Vermont Criminal Information Center (VCIC), 41, 43, 45, 47
 criminal history repository, 47
Vermont Developmental Services System, 85–96. See Individual Support Agreement
 applying for services, 86
 designated agency (DA), 85
 eligibility, 87–89
 offenders in DCF custody, 95
 payment for services, 89–90
 role of DS system

- nonadjudicated offenders, 95–96
- offenders under Act 248, 94
- offenders under Correctional supervision, 92–93
 - school-aged offenders, 94
 - transition from DCF custody, 95
- role of the DS system, 92–97
- self-managed supports, 86
- Specialized Service Agencies (SSAs), 86
- types of services, 90–91
- Vermont Legal Aid, 64–65
- Vermont Sex Offender Registry, 41
- victim empathy, 127
- victims
 - accommodations for court-related stress, 75
 - Adult Protective Services (APS), 70
 - Communication Specialist (CS), 74
 - experiences with the judicial process, 73–75
 - impact statements, 71
 - notification of, 72
 - offenders with DD as victims, 69
 - support programs for victims with disabilities, 71
 - Vermont Center for Crime Victim Services, 70
 - Vermont Communication Support Project, 71
 - Victim Advocate, 62, 69
 - Victim Assistance Program, 62
 - victim services, 72
 - collaboration with offender treatment programs, 71–72
 - Victim Services Specialist, 70
 - vulnerable adult, 25, 46, 181